

Dream lover by Kaydie

Story by kaydie

0771113934

0773812044

Chapter 1

My alarm rang again „it sucks cause today it feels like it rang a little earlier„I'm feeling a little annoyed though„I'm sweating badly like I just came from a heavy work out,,,,I rush to

open my windows for a bit of fresh air  
,oh damn I need to breathe ,,ouch its  
raining again,trust me not my favorite  
weather ,all that Mud I can't seem to  
enjoy these rainy days..I quickly rushed  
to take a shower ,, hot hot shower by  
way and I wish I could stay in the  
shower for hours and my mom is always  
complaining about how I take too long  
under hot shower finishing all the hot  
water ...

Okaaay rewind.....my name is Sarah  
Travis , second generation ye mixed  
breed hahaha,, 23 years of age average  
complexion OK I'm lying ,I'm very

light,,,average height ,,i would like to believe I'm all average cause that's what I see anyway in as much as some people say I'm all that,,,,I stay in Kensington with my two sisters Anny and Shanny ,one younger and one older as well as my mom and dad,,I would like to describe my family as crazy,veery crazy,by the way I'm starting on my first job today as a P.A ,,,I'm soo nervous I can't seem to keep calm.I been screaming since I got the email saying I got the job,,,I was never called for an interview I wonder why but I don't care.

Fast forward,,,I can't seem to decide

what to wear nhai maiweeee  
zvangu,,ndononoka on my first day sure.

Me: Anny,,,,Shanny,,,cricis

They all came rushing kunge  
vachapunza door hayas ini zvangu  
mipengo iye yauya lol,I'm laughing  
hangu but anny is actually a fashion  
designer shes in her final year Ku Varsity  
,Shanny yuwii kungodaidza hangu but  
she also waits for Anny to dress her so  
she's just there to look,,,, look at my  
room ,all messy I been throwing things  
all over unable to decide on what to  
wear,,,I want to impress,its my first day  
after all, because I'm running late I'm all  
worried already ,,thanks to Anny she

quickly picked a black pencil skirt blue blouse body hugging ,a black blazer and blue stilletoes

Anny: what would you do without me (grinning).

Nxaa kuzozvida kani.

I rushed to have breakfast my parents were gone already,,I didnt have much time soooo ndakatotsvaga cab,,,kurohwa mari ne first day futi zvakaoma.Sitting in the cab I started thinking bout the dream I been having lately, I wish there was someone to interpret but ma1 I'm shy to even tell

anyone.. "I'm in a dream and I keep seeing a man ,no face but his body only,,,he keeps calling my name "Sarah " ,he walks towards me ,gets close,,about to touch my shoulder then he just turns away, I hear him whispering something but apana chandikunzwa ,,,,,I ask him his name and he says my name is then bang I'm up,,,,haaaa Amana futi here,, its been like 2 weeks now APA ndokasika kunorara thinking this time he will tell me his name,,,,musanditi ndopenga but I'm soooo drawn to the man I donno,don't laugh I do have a boyfriend Jay but aaaah INI hangu amhenno, as I'm deep in my thoughts my phone rings,speak of the devil

Jay:babe

Me: haaa

Jay:what's Haaa

Me:lol wanted you to ask,,,how you  
daddy..

Jay:daddy ani?

Me:daddy Jay

Jay:good girl I called to say happy first day and I miss you

Me:I miss you too daddy see you later.

Jay :okay be good and behave

Me:lol u at it again of cause I will.

He hung up aaaah guys Jay is too much ...within minutes I was by NATT.COM,,that's where I'm going to be working....my heart starts beating fast again oh dear I'm going to have a



nervous breakdown what do I dooooo I  
take my phone and call my mom...

Me:ma

Mom:relax honey

Me:how did you know?

Mom: I know you like the back of my  
hand,,,you are my daughter remember.  
Now do the breath in and breath out like  
I taught you,,,

Me: okay in out in out lol its working ma

Mom:good girl ,sorry I left early this morning I would have helped you prepare

Me: its fine ma I'm good now bye

Mom:bye my baby.

Taking a deep sigh

I hope azvidhakwe on my first day ,,,I walked into the building and i was told theres an agent meeting in the board room,,,APA I didnt even know who I'm going to be working for,,what if he's cruel,I'm gonna die,,,relax Sarah relax,,,I headed straight to the boardroom and almost everyone was there already APA ndandaakunyara kupinda ,,gogo kuita kunge ichaloser balance nekudedera,I knocked and a voice said come in,,, suddenly I caouldnt breath oh my Gosh what's was happening,, its that voice I knew it ,,I definitely knew it,,but from where,,I breathed in and out again then entered,,

Ndaakuda kungozvipfekerawo  
somewhere that voice again spoke,well  
that man this time kkkk "come and sit  
here ,you must be Sarah,"

Me:yes sir

I walked to the seat next to him and sat  
down,,,he was looking down from the  
time I knocked on the door,,suddenly he

lifted his head,,

"Good morning everyone ,I called this meeting because I have urgent business that need to be taken care of,,I have a client coming in this morning who wants a long term contract from us,,so I need everyone to be prepared and be at your best behaviour so as to impress the client. Be ready to give a tour to the client and show him what we can do,, this is where your bonuses come from so don't mess up okay?"

Yes sir,,,everyone said

Okay all of you back to work,,,Sarah  
come to my office now,,

And all this while I was trying to see  
where I know him from,,,,,

"Sarah"" wake up,he spoke

Omg this is embarrassing here I am ,lost in my on world forgetting that I'm at work

Yes sir,,sorry sir I got up quickly and followed him,,,he just shook his head ,,I walked into his office ,still standing,,,, he sat down then looked at me ,,finally I saw his face ,and my mouth went open.....

Are you just going to stand there and look at me ,,staring is rude you know,,,  
"Sarah"

Oh my gosh what am I doing I'm going to get fired on my first day,,,soo this was my boss????is he human??? Andisati ndamboona murume akaumbwa kudaro mhani ,kana Jay wangu ndaiti akapenga but ah ndapererwa INI,How would i work with such a man nhai hausi muyedzo here uyu,,,baba ava vanondishura handiti Haa ndakutofeeler kunge stupid chairo ndirikungovhiringika since I got here apa he's making it worse haa dai ndadzokera hangu kumba tozozviita mangwana,,,but there's nothing I can do I'm here already..



Me:Im sorry I just Remembered  
something sorry sir,,he just shook his  
head again and I felt soo embarrassed  
,,how much more can I make a fool of  
myself today,,

Mr Natt: "Welcome to Matt.com ,,feel  
comfortable,,but the moment you step in  
here every morning its serious business,,  
only I am your boss and you report to  
me only ,,you do as I say no questions  
asked OK,,,,

I just noded

"next thing I hope you have a passport because I travel a lot so I need you there everywhere I go,,,I'm sure you know your job but I will ask Nancy to train you a bit just for today,,,but tomorrow I expect you to be an expert,,,I normally deal with people that have a 5 year work experience but somehow your CV caught my attention so please don't disappoint,,,no personal issues at work please and I don't tolerate late comers,,,and lastly make sure to order my lunch on time everyday without fail."

Me :yes sir thank you sir,,,I was not sooo comfortable even though he said feel comfortable ,,there was something bout him that man that made me feel uneasy, scared,,could it be his serious face????he's unbelievably beautiful body that showed muscles even though with his clothes on,,,,once again I was losing focus,,,I'm looking at all the structures on his face,,his lips,,jaws ,his falls  
,,whoever that shaved his beared  
aneutsimwe kune vamwe varume sure,,,,  
tajaira ka kuona vane misoro ine  
mazuda kunge roll on ,,ko manje  
akazomira neuyu vanoita

sei,,ndakasekera mumoyo but to my surprise ndakazonzwa ndaakunzi Sarah are u okay,,,,,,maiwee zvatanga futi,, why couldn't I control myself today kuita kunge there's a force ikundifurira kuita all these embarrassing things,,.

Me:I'm okay sir I'm just happy I got this Job

He shook his head again,, ah this boss and shaking his head I'm sure he thought I'm just an immature kid,apawo sure maturity level yanhasi ikuita kunge

iri pa zero. Anyway he directed me to Nancy's office ,,I got there and knocked and she told me to come in,,,she seemed friendly,,, how did I know????well she was already smiling at me with eyes full of love and offered me a sit,,,at least she made me feel comfortable

Nancy:The boss told me bout you,she said,,but he said I should take extra caution lol what have you done,,,,,

Oh dear what did he tell her,,I felt sooo

shy I seemed like a nerd

Me:I'm sorry I seem to be a little  
distracted its my first day and I really  
want to impress,I said

Nancy:don't worry okay it happens to all  
of us

So we spent half the day with Nancy  
teaching me the basics „everything I  
needed to know,Im happy I learnt a  
lot,,Nancy ordered lunch,her treat so we

didn't have to go out and eat. I already liked her she was super friendly,, well I already learnt that my boss liked his coffee very early so I had to keep that in mind...

I couldn't believe we were going home,,,, finally I could breathe I survived my first day,,, as I was walking out of the building I slipped and almost fell,, I don't know how it happened but someone caught me,,, I looked up omg I'm going to die of embarrassment,,, Mr Natty again I

just closed my eyes I couldn't look at him,,,,why did it have to be him.He shook his head and left agaaaain

Asi its a shake your head day and I was not told „zvanyanya kaizvi.

I walked out ndookubva ndapicker hangu step ke confidence I saw Jay waiting for me panze,,gave him a hug the he said ko ndeip yamaita pa door,,oh damn he saw that tooo,, ndakangomuvhara nekuti someone spilled water „he just smiled then we drove off to buy pizza,,my favorite,



We got to my favorite pizza place ordered ,,we shared the meal over light conversation na bay wangu,,,,as I was looking at him ndaingonzwa kamwe ka funny feeling like I'm guilty lol cause of the way I was looking at my boss,,,I quickly brushed it off ko ndini ndadii,,,he's a man obviously theres a lot of girls better looking than me that he admires as well so yes that comforted me,,,,

I asked to be dropped off home early to prepare for the next day,,,honestly I was feeling exhausted I was not used to all this ,,the days of beauty sleeps were

over I was now a working class woman  
wo about to earn a salary of my own  
instead of depending on my parents,,it  
felt great I kept smiling inside .bay  
dropped me off and left,,,,I got inside  
and jumped on my bed,,,,slept for an  
hour,,,,ma called us for dinner,,everyone  
was just asking bout my first Haa  
ndakasekwa kani ,,Anny na Shanny  
Mbudzi dzekwaani I was sooo shy  
,,pane paunosekwa wopotsa wachema  
,,I guess I should have lied to them.

Soon as dinner was done I went to sleep  
I sooo didn't want to be late..

Will I meet it tonight???,,, I kept  
wondering

End of chapter 1

Kaydiee loves you all ,,happy reading and  
all your comments are welcome

[4/3, 22:41] Ndozvoo: Dream lover

Story by kaydie

0771113934

0773812044

Chapter 2.....

Ndamuka ndakatofizuka today,,,,for the first time I didn't have that dream ndarara kunge munhu akafa and somehow I'm not happy about it ,,don't think I'm crazy but whenever I go to sleep I will be wishing to see his face ,,to hear that voice again,,,,asi pane pandabhaiza,,,I was sitting on my bed ndichitogaya hangu zvisina basa ,,,,I got up quickly rushed for my shower today I didn't take too long .didn't wanna worry Anny so I tried to trust my choice ,,not that kuti andigone kupfeka but its nice when someone else dresses you. I picked my body hugging black dress

hanzi u never go wrong with  
black,khakhi blazer and brown heels  
haaa andizobhaize hangu.... Ran for my  
breakfast and everyone was is like  
huhhhhhh ,,

Anny:Sarah dear bho here????lol  
munomedzwa muroad umo  
tikakunyarirai,,,,you wanna attract  
mafans emuroad kkkkk

Me :haaa bhooo zvokuti

Shanny : zvichiri zvebasa here izvi

Me: haaa guys Markus on don't angora manje is there something wrong with all this

Anny: back view mamiii back view zvinoda when papii is driving you but now mmmm

I ignored them hangu vaitozondidzikisira,,, confidence yese musango,,haa not today.

Mom and dad just smiled and they left

huh team iri ndikariteedzera  
ndorasika,,amheno kuti chiii but ndega  
ndainzwa kuti ndiripo .I didn't want to  
use my car I hardly use it ndongonzwa  
Kuda ka simple life sooo handina hangu  
dzungu nemari like most people  
vakangoita mari maihweee nyika yese  
should know kuti vanayo,,,dzungu racho  
unoshaya kuti rinotengeswa here kana  
kutirinopihwa mahara .anyway I rushed  
for ma combies hangu and went straight  
to work, got there on time ,ndakazara  
neconfidence kana boss  
vaitozondiwana ndakadzikama not like  
dzungu randanga ndinaro yesterday  
kunge huku yachekwa musoro not  
today...i walked to my office I could see



my boss was there already immediately  
I got his coffee,,,,knocked on his door  
but he seemed to be on the phone with  
some lady I assumed cause of the way  
he was talking ,,probably his girlfriend or  
wife ,,since I was new I didn't know  
anything about him ,,who was I going to  
ask I found myself wondering then I had  
to snap out of it again ,,ah its not my  
business,,,,he asked me to come in and I  
went in,,,soon as I stepped in he just  
looked at me and quickly looked away I  
guess he's not an eye contact  
person,,,but why do I want him to give  
me eye contact again????I looked at his  
mustache and found myself  
drooling,,,his skin didnt have a single

mark on it kunge anogeza nemukaka  
Mani

Mr Natt: Saraah

Me: damnit ,, oh gosh i said that out loud  
,,Good morning sir I brought your  
coffee ,,,,he ordered me to put it  
down,,,as I was about to put it down our  
hands rubbed by mistake ,,I felt a rush  
of blood ,,something in me moved,,,I  
was shocked I don't know what  
happened but even he stopped talking  
on the phone and looked at his hand,,,I  
just wanted to run away before I do

something to embarrass myself ,,I walked to the door leaving but then he called me.

Boss:Sarah fix these files,,I need these files sorted asap,,,they contain details of the client that came here yesterday u didn't get to see him since you were busy with Nancy but put them together and bring them I'm sure you know what to do.I nodded and left but honestly I was half listening what I felt when our hands rubbed is something I never felt with Jay,,I brushed it off and walked towards the door..

Boss:: you looked beautiful today Sarah but don't you think your dress is too tight?I mean it suits you but its way too tight..

I could almost feel sweat dripping,,,was that a compliment or an

insult ,was I supposed to feel happy or annoyed ,omg suddenly I wanted to go home and change,,,no I can't ,why should I,,is there a dress code,and here I was thinking I was dressed to kill ayas ,,,I would have preferred it if he had kept quiet ,,,I just opened the door and left,,got into my office and got busy with my work,,,I tried burring my self in it,,,I wanted to impress the boss ,no mistakes today and not soo long I was done.I went back to give him the file ,,,he was busy again so I just dropped them on his desk.

I didn't have much to do so I went to Nancy's office just to ask if I was looking funny,,,she said woow soon as I walked in,but I frowned,,

Nancy:ko chii Sarah did I say something wrong

Sarah:is there something wrong with the way I'm dressed ...I told her what mr

Natt had said haa she laughed at me  
haaa akomana its like team rekumba  
randiteera rikagara pana Nancy.when  
she was done she just said don't mind  
him haasi wekutedzera.

Me: is he married I found myself asking  
Nancy,,I wanted to reverse that question  
but it was too late

Nancy: lol he's not but he has a  
girlfriend,,, nasty and vicious stay  
away.they been dating for 6 years.

Me : 6 years and no marriage huh but why

Nancy: I donno lol we donno much about him he can be cheeky so we try to stay away

We chatted a lot with Nancy went back to my office it was lunch time I pulled out my luncbox,, mom had prepared,,oh my gosh Mr Natt's meal,,I forgot I'm sooooo dead ,,still trying to figure out what to do Mr Natt walked in,,his face serious ,I didn't know whether to run or smile ,all i know is i was scared



Boss: so u forgot bout my lunch Sarah

I felt like I was trembling but had to hide it that voice again where did I hear it,,,,its like dejavu as I was still digesting my thoughts

Boss:Sarah hhhh

Me: sorry sir I got a little busy.

Boss: with what I didn't give you much work today.

Oh dear was he going to kill me I got carried away with Nancy gossiping and I forgot about my job

Me: sorry sir there were still some things I wanted to learn from Nancy

Boss:I thought that got sorted yesterday ..he was looking at my desk „he saw my

lunchbox ,picked it up and left,,,,he left me shocked ,my mouth wide open,,what was i going to eat ,omg was he surely going to eat my food,,what if he gets sick,,,my mom is a good cook anyway he surely wouldnt die ,, it never rains for me it pours.I went to the canteen downstairs and got a sandwich for myself I was really hungry.

I went back to my office soon as I got in my phone rang,,,

the boss,,,, come to my office,

I rushed fast and just opened without even knocking I didnt even know he was holding the handle „I slipped maiwee again his hands caught me.again here nhai ? why didn't I knock.

Boss: you seem to like my arms Sarah

Haaa I couldn't look at him again this time kunyara kwacho kwazondikurira,, I just said sorry sir.

Boss :we getting into town I need to meet someone.

I went and grabbed my bag then we left  
,,we went to meet his client,,apa during the meeting his client was just looking at me ne ziso achingozhinya kunge imbwa irikusekerera I was uncomfortable.

Client: beautiful P.A you got there Mr Natt mombondipawo ka 1 day

ndimbomu spoiler.type iyi ndotype  
yandoda manje haungadye Sega  
shamwari.

Haaaa what the hell apa utarise zirume  
racho racho rainanzvira rakanditarisa  
,,kuita kundikumura nemaziso,,I felt soo  
dirty mhani ndaida kuvadira mweya  
wakashata chaiwo but I respected my  
boss,,apa ndebvu dzacho kuita kunge  
dzinenda haaa sies mhani vamwe  
varume havakure APA looking at him  
chembere zvavo kutondigaira hora APA  
ndiri zera remwana wavo kuzoti ndiri

type yake haandizive mushe,,,,,hanzi  
haungadye wega what was the meaning  
of that ????

My boss vakangoti this meeting is over  
,, huh???? Tisati tambopedza ???ko  
chii futi I looked at him he looked pissed  
he just grabbed my hand and led me to  
his car client ikasara yakashama ,,we  
got into his car,,I didnt understand what  
was happening he just said wheres your  
house??? Huh?? House futi but its  
not yet time to go home,,,he looked  
serious ,,I told him then he drove fast

apa I was scared ko chii nhai,,I  
remembered Nancy saying ane hasha  
so is this him,,,ko what will I tell Jay  
paachada kundipicker aaah amhenno  
ikoko.

Boss: I told you that dress was no good.

Me: whaaat ???i don't think so only u  
seem to think like that,,asi there's a  
dress code,,I finally asked



Boss: just get rid of it...

Me: is this guy crazy,,is he my boss ,my boyfriend or my dad. He just got to my gate I jumped off and he drove off like a mad man.

He left me puzzled ,,if he was trying to make me feel bad he was supposed to think again

End of chapter 2

Kaydie loves you all,happy reading

[4/3, 22:41] Ndozvoo: Dream lover

0771113934

077381204

Chapter 3

Mr Matt

My name is .....Mr Natt ,I prefer it that way, I'm 34 and I took over my fathers company Matt.com two years back when he decided to retire, it's a transport company which is well known all over Africa. I have a younger brother who is doing masters in business in Canada,,no sisters at all but that's fine,we not much of a large family. I can't say much about my personality ,,I don't talk much not

that I show off,I just don't have much to say that's all. my family stays in chisipiti but I prefer living alone in Kensington, for my privacy ,well my mother has been nagging me lately bout my relationships haa toda muroora mwanangu watokura so,,ndofa ndisina kubata wako anoti n'ee here kana zwashupa ndokutsvagira hangu mwanangu ??INI hangu I prefer keeping that private, I'm not in a rush I'm more focused on making money and building an empire for my family, but ana mama havangonzwisisa I'm sure you all know and kana vatanga kushupa avamire

My dad didnt have a problem havo  
movaziva madhara pressure zero.

FF....

This week has been different for me  
,,my P.A retired and left the country so  
I had to employ someone else,,i hate  
interviews kungovhunza mibvunzo  
hobho isina basa i just wanted cvs

chete,,as I was going through the CVS  
on my desk I came across Sarah  
Travis,,something bout the name made  
me not want to look at the rest. It caught  
me like magnet kuzwa kuitwa put off  
nekumatarisa I don't know why ,,its like I  
heard that name before,I had no idea  
where,,,I found myself staring at her  
CV,,no work experience at all but  
suddenly I didn't care .I just sent an  
email telling her she got the Job  
,,common sense was saying noo this in  
unlike you but 6th sense said go ahead  
,,why am I betting on her daamn.

First meeting on Monday „she was totally off,,,I dont know what was wrong with her but something bout her was extremely captivating but she had a seriously annoying behaviour,,,she seemed absent minded but I guess first days are like so,,why did she seem familia anyway,,,I brushed it off because it was a busy day for me,I had important clients coming in..Day went well I managed to get the contract I wanted.

I got the shock of my life when she almost fell by the door ,,is it carelessness or plain stupidity,,,but somehow she activated something in me that shocked me even though I pretended like nothing happened,,, how was I going to work with this woman,,,A destruction is something that I was totally not up for,,,there's already Hilda who works on my nerves with her annoying attitude apa brain apana kana,,,I tried getting her a job but that didn't work out,,,ndiwo ma slay queen anoti when you talking to her all of a sudden they can't pronounce words properly ana "nirikuda,bby



nikuuya,nakusuwa ". I hate such kind of  
annoyance,,, above that kakatonyepa  
about her family background kuita  
kunge vane bag apa bag hapana, kukati  
KUDA kudya zvemahara kunge honye,

she doesn't know I did a background  
check on her and rimwe dzungu  
rinomutadzisa kudzikama akaona vanhu  
vane mari dzavo,, hanzi babie this babie  
that she wants to meet all my friends  
KUDA kuziva kuti vanoita nezvei,,,ko  
vebag vanoda mari hobho  
yei,,,ndakatoziva anogara hake kumbare  
nesister yake,,, hanzi baby ndoda  
kufamba nemataxi ini apa that's my

money inobhadhara ma taxi,,hanzi babie  
ndoda Peruvian apa its way more than  
karent kake apa kuzoda kuzvi feeler kani  
nxaaaa ,,ndine size yake hangu arikutoti  
akabata mukuru vakafa focus  
shaaame....

Apa ndakaisa tracker on her phone  
yandakamutengera ,,cause I could  
sense akuwanza maths andisati  
ndaakuda kufa,,ko I deal with transport  
so I need to know where my trucks and  
vehicles are so they all have trackers  
,,ndikabhaiza inofa kwangu,,I been

looking for a reason to dump her  
,ndikamuwanira anenge andigomera ,,I  
know everywhere she goes though that  
tracker ...

Tuesday was another interesting day my  
P.A ain't so bad but kuzokanganwa my  
lunch ,,I'm her Boss futi she's there to  
make me happy haaa ndakafizuka  
kutomuona about to eat ini ndichimirira  
my lunch ordered by her ,,kuswera hake  
achiita makuhwa na Nancy instead of  
focusing on her Job .I know they were

gossiping because I know  
Nancy,makuhwa ESE anobuda na Nancy  
master or office gossip haakure kana ,or  
maybe she was avoiding me because of  
what had happened in the morning when  
she came with my coffee,,that energy I  
felt yesterday happened again today  
,,,something almost pushed me to hold  
her hand but I had to control it or else I  
would turned out to be a freak,,,I couldn't  
look at her,,,I didn't want to know what I  
would find out by doing soo,

,I could have sworn she felt it too,,,or

didn't she??? I don't know but this was beginning to cause discomfort on my part,,when she was about to leave I looked at her,,oh yes I did I don't know why,,,,that's when I noticed the dress she was wearing,,was this woman up to something??? Did she have a hidden agenda or what??? It was too tight ,,well in my eyes it was ,,or maybe its because it showed all the beautiful parts that I felt needed to be hidden,,why did she have to do that ?I wondered,,I don't know why I was bothered but zvakangondibhowa instead of giving a compliment I just told her plainly that that dress was too tight..

She was making me uneasy ,,awakening

an animal in in just these two days how could that be possible,, it felt like she was calling me.

I felt soo embarrassed when she left I could sense she was annoyed,,, why couldn't I keep my mouth shut anyway,,I don't know what happened but I had to leave all that alone and get to work,I didn't want to spoil my good mood after getting a contract,,,,,

I was thinking about all this staring at my PA who forgot my lunch ,,I just grabbed her lunch box without thinking twice,,handiti akanganwa food yangu aizoona yekutamba. I went straight to my office and started eating ,,woooow it was delicious ,,spring rolls ,my favorite ,I almost felt guilty but pandakazonyanya kunakirwa all that was history.I kept wondering if she had made those,,unlike ana Hilda I dont think kana tea inogona kubikwa,,,,.

Soon after lunch we had to rush for my meeting „I called her to come up I was already about to get to her office kwakuita accident pa door again,,,why did she have to fall into my arms again,, that's when I smelled her perfume,,I closed my eyes inhaling it quickly,,I looked at her and shook my head aida ndiite sei ,,,,we left for the meeting hedu....

Sitting in the car with her was somehow quite something „she decided to sit at the back I kept stealing glances through



the view mirror that when I noticed how extremely beautiful this woman was and surely she was going to be the death of me.

During the meeting I noticed my client kept staring at her,,like undressing her,,I was getting irritated every second because he wasn't paying much attention to the meeting but to her  
,,paakazoti ndimukweretese cause he wanted to spoil her  
ndoopaakazondibhowa manje,,wasting my time for this nonsense,, kujairirwa

kauku,,,haagone kutsvaga mababie  
mushe here,and why her NCAA,,I  
cancelled the meeting and drove her  
home without talking apa  
ndichibururuka futi,,,it was definitely  
because of her dress and I wasn't even  
bothered to tell her straight up,,,kuzoda  
kundivhunza zvisina basa about dress  
code hee what what are you my dad?  
Does she know who I am NCAA.

I was no longer in the mood of anything  
ndakazogaya kufonera Hilda ,ko hanti  
anodya mari yangu,,ngaachindibvisa

stress ka ,tit for tat

Hilda:bae

Me:meet me pana 4th in 15

Hilda: aaaah why out of the blue can't  
you gimme time to prepare here??

Me:prepare kuita sei andisi KUDA  
mafunnies handiti uri mutown.

Hilda: how did you know kuti  
I'm in town??

Me:because ndakuona manje manje  
„wanga uchiendepi without telling me

Hilda:asi zvatova zve interrogation here  
nhai „,tototy kufema ka tisati tavhunza

Me: ukwane huya pandati uuye now.

Hilda:okay

End of chapter 3

Kaydie loves you all happy reading

[4/3, 22:41] Ndozvoo: Dream lover 4

0771113934

0773812044

Chapter 4

Sarah

I been feeling a bit tense ever since my almost argument with the boss,,I told my sisters about it soon as I got into the house cause zvaitoonekwa kuti ndadhinhiwa ,,sure munhu angati imhosva yedress rangu kuti ndadiwa ,,,,inga vakadzi vanongodiwa even nemikubvudu wani,,even nyangwe ndadiwa what was his reason for leaving the meeting hanti ndoyatanga taendera here..idzo mhosva dzangu hadzisi

kupera mhani why but haaa this wasn't my fault kunaka imhosva ingatotukirwa munhu here,,,ko mapersonal anga aakupinda papi futi,,I'm starting to regret taking this job hangu ,,seems like its not working but I dont have a choice.. This man ange ane ma anger issues dai kusiri kuti I respected him I would have told him off.

Anny: Regai tife hedu nema laughs  
kkkkkk,,tambozvitura ka paya,,,ndobva  
maita sei paya kkkkk



Me: haa kwana shaaa I'm stressed how could he blame me

Shanny: tambovhunza kuti bho here mukati bho zvokuti kkkkkkk

Vanhu kuita kuwumburuka laughing zvinoita here apa I needed comfort

Shanny: dont worry love I think he was just stressed but unozozvinyanya KUDA

kudonhedza musika ne first day here  
kkkk gore rino toonerera haaaa but ukati  
boss avana kunakirwa here because  
volume yanhasi yanga yakanyanya ini  
hangu zii.

Me: so are you guys saying I was wrong  
here nxa

Anny: no we saying slow down,,ko  
ndezve competition here ,,uda kuzoita  
mbiri yekudanana nemaboss na Jay

amhenno hako kkkk

Shanny:haa but honestly maybe he has a reason or he was stressed let it go,,,lemme go cook hangu ndozvatajaira kaisu vemapoto,,,tinoraramira food tingadei futi

I went off to my room and showered hangu soon as I was done I got a message from Jay hanzi sorry love I won't be able to pic you up nhasi,,,,haaa

andigonera I wasn't in a good mood plus explaining futi kuti ndaenda how kumba,,I went thru ma photos angu na Jay,,I was kind of missing him asi..... my sisters said we were cute together, well Anny chete but Shanny said she didn't trust him I donno why,,ko zvinoteedzerwa here zvana Shanny vanenge vatopedza munhu ne first sight haa zvimwe zvacho zvinozonyanya,,apa she can't pretend to like you kaa unotozonyara wauya nemunhu wako iye akarova serious hake apa akati kumwaya mivhudzo hobho I remember the day I introduced Jay to them,hanzi na Shanny

" indava kuita kunge wakamboroora????  
Maziso ako ari right right here indava  
kuita kunge tsotsi,,,haaa but kuti  
unomhanya nebabie 1 at a time here  
iwewe,,,kumba kwenyu akuna vane mbiri  
yehumbavha here ???kana  
vakambopenga zvavo???? Haaa une  
kamwe ka vibe soo kandisiri kunzwisisa  
but don't worry ndichapedza newe  
hangu."

Guys ndakanyara ndakazobhaiza  
kuchinja nyaya cause Bae wangu

ndaimunzwira tsitsi. I like him hangu  
„his sisters like me except for one  
anedzungu so anonzi Clara apa iko  
kushata dai kwaibhadhara better „I think  
kutoshaya boyfriend inonyenga  
ndookunotomotambudza cause why  
should u be jealous kuti brother yako ine  
munhu waanoda nxa zvimwe zvinhu  
zvinosiririsa apa u can actually tell kuti  
mvura inonwiwa ndooyakawanda  
yekugeza 500 mls ndoshainirwa nei „isu  
mvura toita kuswimmer chaiko tichigeza  
totoita kunge ndisu vaera dziva..akada  
kubhidhaira kunge kachongwe  
kemudzimu unomushaira

Nditori pakati pekugaya I just fell asleep  
ndokuzomuka ndakudaidzirwa  
dinner,,,haa my sister aibika guys taiita  
kunanzvira ,,manje ini ndaitoita yekubira  
pakati pehusiku ndichinokokota  
kkkk,,anyway we ate over light  
conversation unti I Anne atangawo  
kubhabhauka hanzi

" guys ndikungonzwa kuti dai life yangu  
yambomira then yozotanga futi tabva pa  
bus stop.

Haaa takafa nekuseka mamwe masasi  
sooo ka kana ufunge where it all came  
from unotosticker

Mom: ko hanziiko nhai dear

Anny: pane mabhambi andikuda  
kurarisa saka ikambomira  
vanondikanganwa kana kufunga kuti  
kuti zvese bhoo andisisina madhiri navo



Mom: madhiri eyiko iwawo iweka  
tichakaromuka tiri paground watengesa  
imba because unongotaura ma deals  
atisingazive

Me:manje girls dzema deals dzoonekwa  
nemavanga amhenno halo

Dad: kkkkk siyai Mwana wangu imi

aaaaa

Takazoisiya yakadaro „we finished eating and went to sleep,,,,,

"Sarah ,Sarah, I looked and searched,,, I saw him,,walking towards me ,,I started smiling,,,he got soo close I could hear him breathing,,,his smell,he smelled great,,I started shivering I moved a step back but he grabbed my hand and pulled me soo close to his chest,,,I could hear his heartbeat,,,crazy it felt like my own heart beat ,,he moved closer ,,too close

„he put his lips on mine oh dear what was he about to do,,I wanted to move a step back but I couldnt move „his body was like magnet I was stuck on him,,

Ngrrrrrr ngrrrr

Damn I woke up to the sound of my alarm,,,,again he couldn't tell me his

name ,I felt soo sad but  
ndakangozvisiya I quickly went to bath  
and left for work. It was another day,,Jay  
didn't call me last night how come ????  
As I was thinking I saw Mr Natt jumping  
out of his car ,,I ran as fast as I could to  
my office I felt like I needed to run away  
from him,,,,why??? I donno

Will I survive today???

End of chapter[4/3, 22:41] Ndozvoo:

Dream lover 5

Story by kaydie

0771113934

0773812044

## Chapter 5

I hate to admit but Hilda hake knows  
how to get rid of my stress,,,Mwana  
akapenga hake panyaya idzodzo  
,,,ndoorega certificate raanaro because  
kuchikoro kana certificate haana,, dai  
aine shungu nacho better hake taiti  
ndoovakadzi vekuvaka empire navo  
unenge wakahwinha kwese but brain  
dzekugadzira future hapana ,future yake  
iri pakati  
pamakumbo,,,ndakatombofunga zva

Sarah ndiri pakati pekutamba nebabie  
and iye she noticed kuti something was  
wrong I was not my normal self but  
ndaizvitaura sei .kana iye Sarah wacho I  
donno how she ended up being in my  
thoughts panguva yakadai  
shuwa.kundinyadzisa chaiko  
semunhurume.

" daddy ko chii nhasi what's wrong asi  
andisi kugona here.?"

"Kana shaa I'm a bit stressed kubasa kune pressure

" OK lemme massage you hangu pamwe you will concentrate afterwards handiti kaa daddy?"

I just nodded hangu ko ndaidii,,I got a good massage ehezve kubasa kwana hilda .but Mwana uyu aizvitambisirei hake ,,not kuti akashata no aripowo hake



haasvike hake pana Sarah,,,,Sarah again  
shes my P.A after all and I was against  
office romance,, zvekubata vanhu  
voponderana ma love affairs pabasa  
ndaisada kana kuzvinzwa so I made a  
policy yekuti no office romance  
,,ndaizopabuda sei APA ,,I decided to  
forget about Sarah and not lose  
focus.but Hilda wachoo haanyarare  
hanzi hauchandida hee pane  
waeakudanana naye, manje  
topedzerana ,,all of a sudden hanzi when  
are getting married APA ndonyaya  
yandaisada kutombonzwa manje,,,future  
yacho inenge yakamboita Seiko honestly  
I didnt see any future  
naye.aisatomboonditira kana ,,pama

game ehe but kwete zvekutoti  
taakuvaka musha „,mai vangu  
vangasachema here kunyangwe zvavo  
vachida muroora but Hilda havaimbofa  
vakamutambira „,APA dressing yake  
yaitoita kunge atora hembe isati yaperera  
kusonwa„,I had to lead by example kuti  
mufanha wangu azokopa mukoma.

Hilda akazoenda andinhiwa neni  
achitoshaya chandamudaidzira aaaah  
hamheno ikoko.I went and cooked  
hangu ndookudya ,I am a bachelor yes  
but ndakarongeka „,my mother taught

us all we needed to know,,,my dad has been my inspiration I remembered how he cooked for my mom sometimes vachiita ma romantic dinner vari 2,,ndakazongoti andingakundwe namdhara I had to learn so that I would appreciate my future wife neku impressor kuti haaizova na daddy kubedroom chete but ana daddy kwese.ndainyatsonakirwa nelove yamdara na moms sometimes they would act like small kids,,its the small things that made their love beautiful ,,its like they never left what made them fall in love in the first place,,I promised myself that I would marry my soul mate....

I took a shower before bed then I started having a vision ya Sarah achipinda with a night gown,,,,she took it off and asked if she could come in,,,I just nodded cause ndakapererwa nemate mukanwa,,,if I was dreaming I didnt want the dream to stop,,,ndakazongonzwa ndarovera pa door reshower ndichifamba kunomutora that's when I realised ndatambwa nebrain dzangu dzandirasisa Sarah was not there,I got soo pissed kuti she was not there,,,what

was happening to me????I had to  
shower fast nekubuda,,,,, I wanted to call  
my lil bro ndimbomuudza zvikuitika  
..ndakazozvisiya leaving the story for  
another day or else waizonzwa  
ndakutovhunzwa na mama izvi zvabva  
nemunhu ariku Canada ,,akati makuhwa  
aimada sei mfanha wangu,, we are soo  
close we don't hide things from each  
other,,kungoti haazovhare muromo its  
like uchamutengera petticoat

I tried to sleep but I kept tossing and

turning „I had Sarah's number in my phone „I took it and dialed her number

"Stoooooop" my brain suddenly screamed,,I looked at the time and it was 11 pm,,what was she going to think,,ndaizoti ndirikudei nhai „APA nyaya tanga tisina that Much I was still getting to know her,,ndakamboda kuti ukasike kuuya kubasa but ndakazongozviseka ndega „I got up and went kugym,,I had machines in my house so it was easier,,I exercised till I was satisfied,, the more I thought about what happened in the afternoon the more I got pissed .....I took another

shower and finally I fell asleep.

I woke up sooo early took a shower  
ndaida kukasika kuenda kubasa before  
anyone got there...

I picked one of my best suits ,,I was  
looking good ,got into my car and left..I  
got into my office and called Sarah..

" where's my coffee"

"But sir is it time yet??"

" Sarah when is my coffee time?"

" 7.30 sir"

"Nooo Sarah coffee time is when I get into my office ."



" sorry sir I didnt know,,,I'm right on it."

Within a few minutes I heard her knocking,,,she walked in but I didnt wanna look at her .but something pushed me to look up,,somehow our eyes locked ,,for some seconds we stared at each other then I cleared my throat that's when she said good

morning sir. she was wearing something simple she probably didn't want more embarrassment. She looked gorgeous still. I liked the outfit

" I'm sorry about yesterday it really wasn't your fault, I apologize. "

" its fine sir. "

I noticed she didn't want to talk much so

I let her be,,,I wanted to put her through a test so today ndaida kutoona if she's able to work under pressure so ndakabva ndatomupa basa fast fast,,,haaana hake kunonoka kupedza then I sent her for a meeting ega to one of my clients just to see if she's able to handle things ndisipo ,she was young without much experience only I could train her to be exactly how I wanted to be,I wanted her to get out of her comfort zone so I let her handle everything on her own,,I really had to trust my sixth sense.....I wanted to get feedback after the meeting .

Macus: hie ko wanditumira keke wanga  
uchida ndiite sei

Me: haa iwe she's my new PA

Macus: wanga washaya zimhamha  
risina zvinhu zvinotosvora here

Me: kkkkk was she good though ??????

Macus: handina kuzombocherechedza zvebasa INI and ma lips ake number chaiyo

Me: nxaaa haubatsire chinhu bye

That was Macus „my friend we do business tese,,,haadi kupfuurwa nema dress nechandanga ndichamutumirawo ikoko ,anyway she came straight to my office ,,just by the look on her face she

looked happy with herself , I took a look at her work zveshuwawo all was correct,impressive,,,kusatoziva kuti pane anga aakutonanzvira futi paari ,,,,I swore to myself I wouldn't let her go anywhere work related ari ega.she made me think things I never thought about before,,,she made me wanna do things I never imagined,she made me want to break my own rules.

Munoziva there's times dzaunomboita kunge waputa mbanje brain

dzichidhomoka,,,andizive kuti grade  
randanga ndapiwa igrade ripi,,,but type  
yembanje dzacho ndanga ndichinzwa  
kudzida hangu,,,ndakamupinza busy  
nerimwe basa kusvika ndaona kuti  
aneta manje,,,,I kept doing soooo  
kusvika vanhu vaenda vese kumba,,I  
wanted an excuse to drive her home  
amheno say but I was starting to feel  
something for her.I asked her to order  
dinner for us ,told her to come to my  
office

She didnt want to eat in my presence  
but papi pachó hanzí hee andina Nzara  
but I was not taking no for an  
answer,,aidya achinyara APA this time  
ndainyatsomutarisa,,the way she moved  
her lips achitsenga ,,I wanted to feed her  
yet I couldn't ,,I noticed she had a black  
mole close to her mouth and that made  
her even more outstandingly beautiful...

Zvichiri zvebasa here izvi,,I kept asking  
myself,I didnt care anymore at that  
moment,,the way she was  
concentrating ayas I started asking her



about herself,,,, she told how she loved movies and stars,,,that made me picture her and me under moonlight,,,I had to let her get off my head ,I really had to. It was getting soo late so I decided to call it a day

When we left the building I wanted to take her home then I heard her talking on the phone,,,I guessed that was her boyfriend she just said bye sir ndakasara ndakasticker I didnt even get the chance to offer her a lift after making such an effort ndobhambiswa

nerimwe tsaga,,I watched her walk away from me ,,she met someone pa car park ,hugged him ,,I was staring deep trying to figure out what next,,, I swear I could have walked there and pulled her off from his arms,,,I felt his hands where all over her nyangwe aive akabata musana chete.

I found myself walking over to them.

Me: is everything okay Sarah

She jumped achivhunduka she didnt

expect me to be there

Her: aah sir I'm okay meet my boyfriend  
Jay he came to take me home

I looked at him nekusvotwa I just said  
hie and he said hie back,there was  
nothing special about him but why is it I  
didnt want him close to her???? I walked  
away ndabhoekana and the boyfriend  
kept looking at me..handina kuratidza  
kumufarira and akazviona I was left with  
one option,,,,crossing the boundary by  
making her my friend..

„I started having wild thoughts

Was he sleeping with her??????

Was he??????

End of chapter 5

[4/3, 22:41] Ndozvoo: Dream lover 6

Story by kaydie

077381204

## Chapter 6

Jay

Ndini Jay wacho that you probably heard about ,ndine 26 years and I stay Ku Westley .ndogara with my family ,mom

and dad and my 4 sisters „ndini mukomana ega so I'm more of a spoilt brat „kuchikoro I didnt do soo well I guess because of misikanzwa ma drugs,mbanje ne doro ..andizviratidze hangu because I like to show the good boy side of me andidi kuita mbiri isina basa,,, business rangu ndoo rema drugs ndichiita ndiri pa low profile,even my family doesn't know about it ukatovaudza vanotondirambira because kumba I'm a very quiet guy and daddy na mama vanotonditemba nyangwe though I failed kuchikoro vanongoti maybe academics is just not my thing. Avatozive kuti Mwana ndoorombe manje.

Besides drugs and staff INI hangu ma babie ndoada,,ndina babie wangu one wandoda Sarah ndiye wandichazoroora kana ndakuda kuita settle down. Apa anondisungira zvinhu sei kudoedza matricks ESE but haa akangwarisa ,,ndaitoda kutanga NDA sempler poto ndinzwe kuti usavi hurimo hunonaka here but munhu wacho ane nharo hanzi after marriage APA ndotogona kutozoono nzira yakafambwa kare ini



ndakatarisira kuvhura nzira ndega,,,,but  
ma babie anodarireiko kutiomesera  
kudaro,,unotozoono kuti washandiswa  
achida hake kuti utange waroora and  
after waroora panenge pasina  
reverse,,not kuti ndanga  
ndisingamutembe hangu but semurume  
most of the time you know tinofunga  
nemusoro wamambo.

No pressure because INI hangu I already  
have where I relieve my stress Zvi sugar  
mama hobho,,,ko ndingadii I'm hot and

ma lonely housewives keep hitting on me,,varume vavo can't satisfy them ini ndoopandopinda ipapo ana bedroom bully,kana taapabasa ndinenge ndatova ndini daddy iye atova babie. Most of the time they spoil me nemari dzaana shewe Wavo just to keep them happy,, my family thinks ndoita ma deals eku kiya kiya but ini ndajaira fast life and fast life bho zvokuti,,hatina mari hobho kumba kwedu but hatishaye hedu but mari inongouya easy inonakidza ,,besides ndinenge ndashandawo,,its not easy competing nemadhara tozongovasiya hedu pakuti energy yakawandisa 5 min ivo vanenge vaakutofemeruka nekuchema musana

isu tichingokwira makata

..nditombotanga ndanwa silver bullet  
chairo kuti ndivapedzere unotozonzwa  
moms yachema kuti aiwa shewe  
zvakanwa,ndini ndinenge ndatova  
shewe panguva iyoyo.izvozvo  
ndo zvinondipa manyemwe manje  
mambuya achiita kupengereka naivo  
vakabva kare zve vaakuziva kufadza ana  
shewe,, ana Sarah vanozoshaina havo  
APA unotoona kuti experience hapana  
,,,,,ndaigaro funga ma keda ari lose zve  
nekuti ndozvandainzwa ,,musanyeperwe  
imi havasi vese mufunge nekuti  
munyariro wababie wangu wakanyanya  
ndichatofira muhug chete.

APA babie started on a new Job

„meaning I won't have time with her

„more time Nana mama kkkkk...

Even the day I picked her up from work

aitomhanya kumba futi hanzi hee I want

to prepare for work, but vasikana soo asi

amuzive kuti todawo quality time yedu,

ndoti chimhamha chikumhanyira shewe

„iwewe ukumhanyira kumba kusina

shewe nekuda kwebasa haaa ndosaka  
tichizoita yese yese. APA anasisi vacho  
ungati ndovanomufurira kunyanya  
Shanny andimuchenese anenge ndiye  
anotoita ndisungirwe zvinhu,,,,I met her  
once but tjooo akandiwachisa kunge  
aitoziva zvese pandiri ,ndakamboda  
kuvhunza kuti nhai Sisi asi muri  
muporofita kana n'anga mandifamba  
memo memo kudaro but  
ndakazongonyarara sezvo it was first  
meeting but I type iya yekuti akakutarisa  
wega unogona kushatisa maburugwa ne  
fear,unogona kubvuma mhosva yausina  
neziso raShanny,,,ndakanzwa mudumbu  
ndofunga Sarah akazviona then she  
saved me nekuchinja nyaya but

necorner ye ziso ndainzwa kurema  
kweziso rashanna akandibvokora,,haa I  
wonder kuti vanhu ava vanogara sei na  
Shanny kana murume achamuroora a  
change ari munhamo,,achingobva Ku  
small house anobatwa asati ambopinda  
pa door ,,I'm happy ndakawana Sarah  
dai anga ari Shanny aitondisveta ropa  
fear,,sure sure murume angaite mukadzi  
gandanga rakadaro,,ndingasafe  
nekurohwa here APA ukamutarisa  
unogona kuti igadzi riri fit,,,maybe ma  
keda ndependencies atinongonzwa kuti  
vakatsamwa chikara anokupedzere  
,maplates ESE anopera mumba APA  
kupusa kwacho mangwana otenga  
mamwe,,I hope Sarah is not like that

hake ndingaparare paanobata magame  
hangu.ndakazosara ndobva pamba pavo  
ndaita kunge imbwa yanzi iwe pfeka  
burugwa,,ndakazviudza kuti  
andidzokereko futi ,munhu  
asinganyarewo muyenzi ah.

So today I woke wanting,,,missing bar

Me: bae

Sarah: daddy Jay

Me : I miss you I'm coming to pic you up

Sarah : missing you too but I'm gonna be late today I'm working late

Me: doesn't matter tell me when you done



Sarah : OK bye mwa

Me: love you

Sarah : love you too

I decided kumbowaila waila ne boys

rangu waiting for Sarah to knock off.  
Takambonomona hedu mbanje ne boys  
rangu,,APA Nzara yakazoti rova  
tikanodya sadza hedu pane vamwe  
moms vanobika sadza kuna 4 th  
uko,,ndinovaona hangu ziso ravanondipa  
ndiri kuvataimira hangu sadza  
ndichapedzisira ndaakudya mahara.ko  
vanomboziva zvakawanda here  
ndinenge ndakangotsikitsira pasi  
ndichidya food boys dzichiita noise ini  
ndichinyepera kuita good  
boy,,,,ndowanzotaimira nguva yavo  
yekumona sadza ,mai vanomona sadza  
mhani,vanoita kumona ne body yese  
APA ukatarisa unotoona kuti  
chimhamha chiri fit.kana sadza

haringambotadza kunaka ndosaka  
ndichifarira kuenda kusadza Ravo.

Ndoita kunge ndichaberekwa  
pavanondiona haa zvimwe  
vanozviwanza ndosaka ndichizobatwa  
nedzimwe pfungwa.....

I looked at the time dzanga dzatova 6

APA babie no call no what,,I decided  
kunomumirira pabasa lake ,,I parked  
ndookubva ndarara hangu but  
ndakatanga ndatomboita freshen up  
mukanwa nemouth wash ,hembe  
ndanga ndatochinja ndobva ndaita  
kunyura mu cologne hangu hapana kana  
chaaizombonzwa nyangwe  
akauya.kuma later kwatosvibisa  
ndakamutswa ne call ya bae.

"I'm done where are you

" I'm parked outside

" OK coming down now ,gimme 5.

Ndakaburuka mumota for some fresh air nekuvhura ma window emota ndoopandakaona bae achibuda mubuilding yavo ana boss vake,, it seemed everyone else anga agenda so meaning all this time vanga vari Vega ah.

Job ra bae richatonetsa boss wake akadii kutsvaga munhu wechirume kuti ashande naye especially ma odd hours like these ones unonyengerwa babies wakatemba „it made me feel uncomfortable ndaisada kufungira Sarah but time dzacho vari vega chakatondibhowa.APA uone boss wacho aitoratidza kuti ndewechedidiki hake.

She gave me a hug ndikatoramba ndakamubata ndaida kutoti boss wake azvione„and I noticed anga akamira

akatarisa zvake,zvandaida chaizvo,I just smiled nechemumoyo ndikati wawachakana wanga une mamwe maplans nemukadzi wangu eheka mukadzi wangu.chinzwa unzwe kuzouya achibvunza if all was well hezvo ndakamboda kumuudza kuti blaz grade rembanje dzamunorova siyanai naronderevanhu Vakuru but decided kusamakisa babie aizonzi akudanana neboora ngoma rine dzungu but I was annoyed.I decided to chill ndakadaro ndichimboona kuti nyaya yake yaive papi but haana kuzotaura.he just greeted me and walked away,ndikasara na bae.

Ndakamutsa mota hangu ndaakuenda na bae wangu but ndaitomboda nguva naye..

Me: toenda kupi babie

Sarah: how can u ask shaa aa??its late take me home,before my parents get worried.

Me: so you won't spend a bit of time with me today ini ndakumirira all that



while,,here Shaa usandidaro

Sarah: shaa u know I live with my parents I have to be home,already ndanonoka, what will they think of me.

Me: hoo but na boss vako its okay kukiirana mu office muchiita yese yese but inini ukundirambira 1 hour newe,,pamanga muri mess muchiita yamanga muchiita wadii kufunga ana moms namdhara

Sarah : now what's your problem nhai  
„he is my boss yes and that's my Job  
„being his PA and spending time with  
him ndiri pabasa ,but now hanti  
ndapedza .

Me : muchiita yese yese ka maybe now  
watoshandwa uchinyepera kuita good  
girl

Me: you know what ,go to hell sha if you don't trust me don't make your problem my problem

Me: watii Sarah????

Sarah : you heard me sha I already tried to explain but waakutondiudza zvekupenga akuudza kuti ndashandwa ndiani usandijairire

Me: saka une right yeundijairira manje

Sarah: ndakujairirwa papi,,so u want me to smile nema baseless accusations ako.

Me : saka auyirei patanga tiri asi u told him bad things about me sei avhunza if everything was okay wakamuudza kuti chii

Sarah : shaaa I don't have time for this  
I'm soo tired waakutondibhowa

Me : ndakatanga riini kukubhowa manje

Sarah :mxmm

Kutozondiridzira tsamwa manje,,,I just  
pulled my car off the road and gave one  
hot slap,,,I don't know how it happened  
but it just happened,,andisati  
ndambozviita but haasati ambonditi go

to hell,kujairirwa kauku and andidi  
zvekujairirwa kudaro.ndakavarairwa she  
just jumped out of the car and ran  
off.ndaida kumuteera but akapinda pane  
rima,, I waited and called her but she  
wasn't picking my calls

„,ndakatozodhinhiwa ndookumusiya  
akadaro apa chimwe chimhamha  
changa chaakunditsvaga hanzi shewe  
vabuda.

I made a uturn ndookuenda  
ndaizomuona hasha dzadzikira I was  
not in the mood yekunyengerera.

What's going to happen to Sarah so late  
in the night???????

End of chapter 6

Kaydie loves you all happy reading

[4/3, 22:41] Ndozvoo: Dream lover 7

Story by kaydie

0773812044



Mr Natt

After I got into my car I drove to my house ,I checked where they had been parked a few min ago but I guess they had left already. I wanted to relax just a bit soo I poured myself a glass of red wine,,,my phone kept vibrating and I kept ignoring it ,I was feeling stressed ,I didnt want to talk to anyone ,,if it was business ,well this was way after business hours so they would get hold

of me the next day..I washed down my glass of wine, I wanted to pour another one but my phone still kept vibrating,,who could be calling at this hour anyway? ,,with soo much anger I picked up the phone without checking who it was.

" whaaaat now .

I answered with soo much annoyance

" sir I need you,

Me : oh my word „is that you Sarah

I could hear her sniffing like she was crying,suddenly I felt uneasy,,all that anger vanished.

Sarah: I need your help ,please come

and take me home .

Me : send me your location right away.

Sarah : okay

I grabbed my car keys without thinking,,,I don't even know how I switched on my car engine, turned on my GPS ,she was

sooo close to my house,,,we stayed in the same area I noticed when I dropped her off last time but I'm sure she had no idea.I called her and told her to stand where I could see her and withing 5 min I found her .my heart broke when I saw her ,,Her eyes were swollen soo I was right she had been crying,, I didnt wanna think twice I pulled her into my arms and held her soooo tight,,,i didnt want to ask her what was wrong yet,but just to make her feel safe ,she wanted to resist a bit but I tightened my grip until she felt relaxed.when she finally took a deep sigh that's when I opened the car door for her and let her sit inside,,I didnt want to break the hug I was starting to feel

that crazy electricity again,,,, I just drove to my house in silence.

" where are you taking me I thought we were going to go straight home???"

"Don't worry I don't bite,,I just want you to clean up the mess on your face ."

She wanted to open her mouth again but I just said ssshhhh then she kept quiet,,,,we drove to my house but she was hesitant to come out of the car.

Me : look you called me cause you trusted me ,just come okay.

Sarah: sorry I have never been to a Man's house alone and this feels awkward.

I hope this is the only Man's house that you ever visit,I said to myself.

I led her into the house and showed her the bathroom just to clean herself up ,she had been crying and her make up was now all messed up.I made her hot chocolate to make her relax.so as soon as she was done I asked her sit down and sip on it..



" but I have to go now."

" Sarah relax okay and please tell me what happened, "

" nothing sir ,well I can't talk about it."

" Did he hurt you Sarah?why were you crying and why did he leave you there soo late in the night?"

"Nooooo „he just slapped me."

"What? Why?"

Ndanga ndambozviona hangu kuti vanenge blaz vembanje chete,,,ka easy macho kemunhu anonyepedzera hunhu,,,I didn't trust him me first sight chete kuti rudo ibofu tingatii rinonyenga rinohwarara rinosimudza musoro rawana.

Suddenly that anger was back I should

have taken her home,how dare he lay a finger on her ,I delayed her and I was the one supposed to do the honors.

I wanted to hunt him down ,kurova mukadzi kureva kuti haasi murume my father never laid a finger on my mother and I grew up ndichiziva kuti mukadzi haarohwe ,mukadzi anongoda kudiwa chete kumuitira zvaanoda and she will respect you,,kwete kumuti emotional abuse womutizve physical abuse pedzesu woda romance ,no. Varume hobho ndopavanobhaiza manje,,and in these few days I felt like I had known Sarah for years nyangwe tisina nyaya hobho but ndanga ndisingade naye amhenochii.kutomugumha ndainzwa

kunge tiri nyama imwe.manje  
kutozomurova kurova inize,,vapfanha  
vakajaidzwa mhani tichasangana hedu.

" I'm sorry Sarah "

I managed to say,I pulled her into my  
eyes this time ,she didnt resist.she told  
me all that had happened and my heart  
was soo heavy,,why all that disrespect,, I  
can't blame him hangu pakundifungira  
ko ndiripowo zve and Sarah imbama,,but

hautare that way kana kutaura accusing someone Asina mhosva,,zviye zvekuti munhu Asina mhosva haatsamwe kunyepa ,,I don't think there's anyone anoda an accusation iri false.dambudziko redu varume jealous rinotikurira and we lose control inga inini wani I was already losing control over sarah and yet she was not even the woman in my life.

I was rubbing her head tichitaura ndichimunyaradza ,,I wanted to comfort her and I was over the moon just

because she called me first. I felt honored. I continued rubbing her head and Kazomunzwa amira kutaura, she raised her head, I looked at her, she looked at me, I could hear her breathing, I kept looking at her, what was she doing to me, or trying to do to me, oh Sarah.....we kept staring at each other, she was pulling me closer to her unintentionally, without touching me or telling me, my heart was beating fast, I could hear her heart beat increasing, still she kept quiet staring at me, I wanted to kiss her, really kiss her, she was making this situation sooo hard for me, oh Sarah don't do this to me, I said to my self,,,,,, that's when her phone rang.

That was her mother who was worried about her I guess ,, i could see she didnt know what to say,,there was confusion on her face,i decided to help out,i grabbed her phone and spoke to her mother who sounded very worried,,looking at the time it was very late already.

Me: sorry ma'am we still at work,, I apologise for delaying her but I will make sure to drop her off as soon as we are done

Mrs Travis: okay its fine I was just worried she never said she would be late.

Me: we have been sooo busy she hardly got hold of her phone today,my apologies



Mrs Travis: its fine if she's at work ,now I can relax and sleep,goodbye

Me: thank you ma'am bye.

I gave her her phone back ,,she was just staring at me shocked over what I had done.

Me: I'm sorry I just wanted to give her the assurance that you were safe ,,by the way sit down,,,I'm gonna tell you something Sarah,,,you are a fine woman,,a diamond if I may say,,don't ever let a man abuse you in anyway,,you should be treated like a queen that you are,,any man would be lucky to have you in his life and if he doesn't treasure you simply means he's not worth it,,you might want to make excuses for him like what most women do but I don't wanna hear it.he might not have shown you his true colors before but I know when a man starts hitting you he won't stop,,I'm not telling you to break up with him no but I'm saying be careful,,I will support

you on all your decisions okay.

Sarah: thank you sir

Me : enuf of calling me sir,,,im sir at work but not after work ,I want to be your friend Sarah,,we work together all the time the least we can be is friends right? I'm not doing this to be nosy in your life but we will be together 90% of the time ,,I don't want to feel like I'm

working with a stranger please  
understand that and don't get me wrong.

Sarah: but I feel comfortable calling you  
sir,,,I don't know what else to call you.

Me: call me Josh

Sarah: is that your name????

Me: one of them

Sarah: OK sir

" Sarah"

" sorry Josh"

Damn her ,the way she said Josh,,I

picked up her hot chocolate which was already half cold without being touched...  
Ndaida kumunwisa ndokubva aramba

" look we are friends right? And right now my friend is troubled lemme do it,,ha akajamuka,,ndakamunyengerera lying kuti ndaisazomuendesha kumba akaramba then she fell for it,,APA yabva yarasika mbijana yaakuyerera nemuromo,,I kept staring at her mouth,,the things I could have been doing with that mouth,,I think she noticed it achibva apukuta ega.

" why didnt you let me do it?

She was too shy ,,I didnt want to scare her off so I decided to take her home.in the car we were sitting quietly playing soft music,,ndaitadza kunyatsodriver ndakamutarisa,,finally I was the one who drove her home,,aita hake saskam amubhowa ,he led her right into my arms.

The journey was too short,I could have  
drove all night I didnt ,, we parked in  
front of her gate and i opened the door  
for her bvaaburuka,,I wanted to ask for a  
friendly hug but ndakatya  
kumuvhundutsa I wanted to go slow on  
her.soo I just said good night,, she  
walked away smiling and opened their  
gate ,,she looked at me and waved  
goodbye, that was it



On my way back home I kept replaying the events that had happened that day,,,where was this journey leading me to?????? I took a long shower trying to relax,I needed her close.when I was done I took my phone and called her.

Sarah: hello

Me: are you OK Sarah

Sarah: yes sir I'm sleeping now and whybare you not sleeping yet?

Me :what did I say bout the sir thing

Sarah: sorry Josh,,,are you home

Me: I'm not sleepy yet I will sleep later

Sarah : but it's late we got an early morning

Me: wandimutsa when I wanted to sleep then you left me sleepless wait a bass

Sarah: I'm sorry I will make it up to you one day.

Me: I'm holding on to that promise ,you owe me

Sarah: lol okay goodnight see you tomorrow,,thank you soon much for today.

Me: don't mention call me when you need me,sleep tight

Sarah: thanks Josh

That's all I needed ,,just to go thru the  
night

End of chapter 7

Kaydie loves you happy reading

[4/3, 22:41] Ndozvoo: Dream lover 8

Story by kaydie

0773812044

## Chapter 8

Sarah

It was a hectic night for me,,whenever I thought about Jay nezvaanga andiita

ndaitonzwa kuda kumusvipira kumeso. I didn't call my parents because they would have freaked out worse they didn't even know him ,I never introduced him kwavari,,pane chaingondidzosa kumashure soooo,,,but I loved him. Now with all this drama I was now full of confusion,why did he accuse me of all those nasty things,I have never for once given him reason to doubt me,,I respected him,,ndai spender most of my time naye and lied to my parents kuti I was with my friends yet I was with him.was my love just not even for him kana kuti it was the sex issue yaimutambudza,,,I was not ready to give myself to him that's the truth ,,pane ka



that kaingolacker soo in our relationship I'm sure you all understand. That feeling like when you think of him you get goose bumps ,the one that makes your toes curl,,,that feeling yanga isitoripo with Jay,or maybe it was the idea of having a boyfriend that made me stick around I don't know.

I was told never to let a man disrespect me in anyway and ini hangu handigone kunyarara I'm straight forward kana wandibhowa unenge watondibhowa I

can't lie, with all honesty ndokuudza ,if  
my honesty pisses you off then too bad  
andidi zvekurwara nebundu rehasha or  
wishing I had told you,,,zvetunyaya  
tunoungana tozotaurwa ka1  
zvinondinetsa that makes me feel  
suffocated chaiko.

I didn't have anyone to call so I called  
my boss i donno what I would have done  
APA I had left my wallet in Jays car.that  
ride to his house,,the way he treated me

zvako goita ndione the other side of  
him nyangwe hangu I was scared to get  
into his house..I cleaned myself up  
,looking at myself in the mirror got me  
questioning a lot of things,,, I thought  
love was not supposed to make you  
cry,,I understand his jealousy but why  
was he pushing me to admit something  
that had not happened hanzi  
kuchengera rudo haa kuchengera rudo  
my foot,

I went to Jay's lounge ,the place was  
just beautiful and I was now wondering

who made it solo neat and clean  
ndoziva varume hobho vari messy,he  
offered me a sit andina hangu kuramba  
this time

,He was soo gentle and caring I donno  
kana zvanga zviri bhaizi kana kuti its  
because he had seen me crying,,he  
seemed soo different from the guy I saw  
the day of the meeting,, aindipuruzira  
musoro ndakarara pachest yake APA  
achinhuwirira zvokuti, I felt like doing  
things I never did na Jay, that's when I  
looked at him ,ndaيدا kunzvengesa  
maziso patakatarisana ,ndaingonzwa  
kuti ramba wakamutarisa,,voice rake  
rainditekenyedza. ndainyara whenever  
he came close APA airamba achingouya

close to me,,ndainzwa kuda kutiza  
zvangu APA ndini ndanga ndamufonera  
futi,,at that moment I forgot kuti he was  
my boss everything changed at that  
moment ndandakuona Jay like a man  
and not my boss,,,kutokanganwa nyaka  
nyaka ya Jay kutokanganwa kuti munhu  
aita ndipiwe mbama yandivhiringidza  
brain is my boss,,,suddenly I started with  
like anga ari iye jay.

How could I feel these things for my  
boss .ndakanzwa kuzvinyarira kunge  
munhu Asian hunhu APA ndine  
mukomana wangu,,I was supposed to  
focus on my job not these things zvema

love affair zvaiva nema high chances of messing up my job,,and I wanted to prove to him kuti I was not loose nditoriwo munhu ari right ane ma principles,,,,aizofungei honestly with all this,,apa iye kutadza kana kunzvengesa masizo,,iye kuzoramba akanditi ndee ndichimunzwa achifema zviri sexy,,,I had to control myself but he was coming on too strong,,I forgot all my misery ya Jay.

My mother saved me when she called ndopakapera the staring contest yabvo I felt like zvaizoitika andaizozvikwanisa.after moms call he gave me some words of advice of cause

they made sense coming from a men's point of view,,,murume ukamupa tambo futi all of a sudden he thinks he owns you,I was not a piece of property that he could control and do zvaada but I was a woman with feelings,a woman he was supposed to love so as respecting my job as well. So zvaakureva kuti I was not allowed to work late ka,I was not supposed to do my job iye ndiye anga ava boss vangu nxaa.

Worse he was not even married to me

„no wonder Shanny didn't like him and I was not going to tell her paizoita Hondo,,na Shanny vaitozomisidzana ikasvika kure kana kuna mom and dad and ndozvandaisada to give them unnecessary stress worse yevarume for that matter,,sure ndaizovanyadzisa nezvisina basa worse this was a new job my first job futi ndotonzi ndaroverwa kunzi ndashandwa naboss ivo vasina kana kundibata pai,my dad is no nonsense guy vanehasha sure ndaisiiswa basa ndichangotanga.



After the lecture ndakapiwa hangu hot chocolate iya I hadn't touched it nekunyara,,kuzoda kundinwisa,,I started fearing kuti zvandarohwerwa na Jay zvanga zvaakuda kuzoitika nekuti closeness yacho yanga yaakunyanya,,he didn't want me to call him boss anymore hanzi boss kubasa anywhere else I'm Josh,,,help me help me survive this,,,I was try to fight temptation thank goodness he ended up taking me home. I got home vanhu varara ,,ndakanogeza and got into bed...ndaakutobatwa nehope sir Josh called,,, this friends thing ndaizoigona here,,how was I going to loosen up around him,,that was my big challenge.

Ndakamuka quiet early vanhu vese  
vasati vamuka I wanted to make  
something che thank you to sir Josh I  
prepared pita bread like how shanny  
taught me,,stir fried chicken breast  
,onion ,garlic ,carrots baby marrow what  
what and spice,,,when I was done  
everyone was already awake kusiya kwa  
Anny anomuka aridzirwa bhero munzeve.

Mom: mmmm something smells great.

Me :thanks mom( smiling) ,good morning

Mom: what time did u get home,,did u get home fine???

Me: yes ma I got home and all of you

were sleeping

Mom: next time call me okay dear

Me: yes maaam

Shanny: mmmm pane chanhuhwirira  
heede Sarah what happened you  
cooked

Me : kkkkk bvapo iwe ,,I just wanted to make my lunch food yeku canteen is not soon nice.

Shanny: mmmm okay ndipoo APA she was already opening my lunch box,,,

Ndakangomubvutira ndookumhanya nayo kubedroom,,I quickly dressed up ndookutobuda. Ndakasvika Sir Josh vasipo,,after 30 min he was in,,I ordered

his coffee ndokubva ndavaendesera,,,I knocked on his door then he opened it himself,, he looked at me as if checking if I was okay then he asked me to come in.He put his hands in his pockets then he kept looking at me

Me: yo yo your coffee so sir. Damn it why was I stuttering.

He didn't say anything he just looked at me ,,I moved to his desk ndichida kuisa on his desk then held my hand ranga ranga rakabata cup,,we almost dropped

the cup tese I donno what happened but  
pakaita an electric spark yatakaona tese,

" outch,"

" are you okay Sarah?"

" I'm good KKK ,"

We ended up laughing tese cause  
zvaitika zvacho was funny,,I gave him

his breakfast.

Me: I just wanted to say thank you for yesterday.

Mr Natt: if you start saying thank you like this what will happen if I need more of these thank yous

Me: then I will keep saying thank you like this.



Mr Natt: and if I want a different kind of  
thank you

Haaa APA he said that with a grin of his  
face „ndakanyara then I ran out his  
office ,he called my name but i ignored  
him nenyadzi .suddenly my phone rang

" hello"

" Sarah ,,,,,Sarah"

My heart couldn't stop pounding the way  
he said it was exactly like the man in my  
dream,,

" Sarah ,,Sarah ,"

I just couldn't say anything and I  
dropped the phone

End of chapter 8

What will happen now,,,[4/3, 22:41]

Ndozvoo: Dream lover 9

Story by kaydie

0773812044

Chapter 9

My heart was still beating soooo fast after that call ko ndakatirei nhai, he's going to think ndopenga,,,my cell yakabva yarira ndikaita sendichazviitira wiwi,,,I thought that was him again,,could he be the man I been dreaming about lately,,Noway that was impossible , all that happened in the movies not in reality especially not to a gal like me ,, not kuti ndaizvishora but I have never really believed in dreams especially the ones with romance mukati haa impossible,, I brushed off the idea yekufungira my boss , Kurwara ndokuziva ini just because of ka

chemistry kandango senser pakati Pedu  
got me confused ndaakutogaya  
nezvisina basa.

Drowning myself in my thoughts, I then  
realised kuti my phone yaita 6 missed  
calls dza Jay. I wasn't in the mood  
yekutaura naye but he called again then  
I picked up.

"Hello

" ko babie what's wrong with you  
ukuzvifambisa sei?

" what do you mean ndikuzvifambisa sei?

" so you can't even answer my calls now.

" I answered wani.

" after how long?.

Ah ndakaramba ndakanyarara ini I was not up for all this,,,kuita kunge ndagara na officer mu integration room ,kana kuti I was in the middle of an interview maquestions achingonaya.

" Sarah ndati after how long pinduraka asi ndikukubhowa?



" No ausi but maquestions ako  
arikungonaya.

" pinduraka zvandikuvhunza.

" I'm at work so I didn't hear anything it  
was on silent.

" Asi wanga waisira ini pa Silent pachho.

" iiiii akomana ko chiiko nhai ,Jay when did you become like this its like haudi basa rqngu sei ukungonditsvagira nyaya like last time

" zve last time zvikupinda papi asi uchiri wakanditsamwira here ,pese apa ndaiti bp yadzikiri sorry okay.

" Ayas okay bye .

" ndiwe wafona here ukuti bye.

" Jay ndiri pabasa Sha we will talk.

" ndikuuya kuzokutora after work,okay.

" OK bye.

Ah zvimwe zvinhu soo,in life unenge uchiti ukuziva munhu APA munhu automuzive,Jay Aida ndiite sei sure ,kana kunditumira message ,never asked how I got home ,ko dai ndakapondwa then ozongofona nema questions asina basa ndoo love yacho

here iyoyo. I got busy hangu nebasarangu I didn't want disturbances so I switched off my phone whoever aindida aisiya message .Ndini uyo busy nebasarangu ndichiteerera music ,mu office mangu maiva me small stereo so kwairira music yaivaraidza kana basarakandiitira easy. Ndoopandakanzwa Spanish guitar playing. I suddenly remembered growing up at school singing along with my girls,,,tiri ma young love time ma secret crush,,,ndaive ne this guy aindipinza busy,,his name was Nick,,aingoti akandiona ondipa zi smile onditsonya ,,kuzondidaro ndaiita sendinyanyura nekunyara ,,he liked me soo,,we never dated asi amhen

chii,,ndiye akandipa my first valentine present in front of the whole class ,,you all know how it was back in school ,everyone started screaming " kiss kiss kiss kiss kiss" APA he wasn't even my boyfriend,I didn't know anything about kissing ,,ndaitotyia holding hands with a guy,,hug ndaitiza then mozonditi kiss haa kana I refused ,luckly I was saved by our teacher akapinda vanhu vachiita noise,,ndakazomutengera card " kkkk" with a sweet thank you message APA he put it mushort make like really inside his shorts,,I noticed that during cricket pataivaoma vachi practiser aiti akatamba tamba they he pulls it out of his shorts obva asekerera,,that was in

form one, he then transferred to another school but I never met him again. There's days I missed my crush ndichirwadziwa kuti we never dated and he disappeared dzimwe pfungwa sooo dzakadhakwa but I'm sure a lot of women have gone through that on some part of their life.

Mr Natt stayed in his office and I was happy Ndakashanda until it was time to go home „ndakangobuda two min two freshen and go home since it was time

up ,pandakadzoka ndakaona lunchbox  
yazoswa yaiswa padesk Paine ka note  
kaiti thank you the food was amazing  
but andina kuguta ndikuda zvimwe  
futi,ma1 aye anga atotangazve ndaiti I  
was doing this for just one day munhu  
aakutoda zve everyday yuwi yes ndobika  
but raabasa rana Shanny re everyday  
kairi,,I took a deep sigh happy kuti  
vapinda ndisimo at least ,, what made  
me happier was that it was Friday ,,,I  
had weekend to rest and digest a lot off  
things I was already tired of the drama  
yese yanga ichiitika ,, after work Jay  
didn't show up kuti andiendese  
kumba.APA he had my wallet luckily  
ndandauya hangu

neiwo,,ndakamufonera but he didn't pick up my calls,,ndirini yaitoita mhosva ndaakutofamba hangu kuenda kuma combies,, dhuma dhuma na sir Josh. Then he said

" he didn't come?

" who?

"Him.

" aniko.



" your beloved kaa.

" Sir kaaa.

" what? Did u kiss and make up?I hope he apologised at least.

" he said sorry mbichana.

" sorry mbichana ndookuita dei.

" ndamumanikidza kuita sorry.

"Lemme not say anything and be a good friend,,anyway lets go home hanti its same direction .

" its fine I will use combies or taxi.

" sha andina friend inoshandisa combies when we live in the same neighborhood, worse kuita PA anofamba nemakombi unondishoresa nevanhu,u need a car.

" I have,,my dad bought me a car a while ago,,,just not used to driving.

"Saka yakatengerwei nhai Sarah? For

display? At least show your dad you appreciate his effort hona wakazosiwa pa road ,if you were driving your car you wouldn't go through that.

" koikafira pa road what will I do.

" you will just call me like you did last time,,I will be happy to be at your service my lady.

He said that bowing his head kkkkk  
zvimwe zvinhu soo you even run out of  
words I ended getting into his car

anyway,,but he said he was going through his mothers house first ndikangoti okay.I donno why ndakangoti okay cause taitoenda another direction of town ,Chisipiti ,kuita kupfavirira ndichitenderedzwa.we got there tikatambirwa ne a very cheerful lady akandipa hug,,waitoona ne first time kuti pane basa ,she was super friendly ,, we walked in and were led to the lounge kwandakaona a man aive akafanana na Sir Josh zvakanyanya I just figured that was his dad.we greeted him ndobva ndanyarara hangu I had no nyaya with them but the mother vaitaura havo.

" Josh my son ndoomuroora here uyu ende wazondigonera kani yuwi,,ndaiti mwanangu uchafa uri bhachura ,ndakamboda kuti vadzimu vafuratira tigadzirise kana chiri chivanhu zvifambe zvakanaka.ndazofara manje nekuti ndanga ndatoti ndichikutsvagira by force.

APA vaitaura non stop ini andichagona nenyadzi,,I looked at sir Josh ndobva vanditsonya vachisekerera ,, ndaitoti munhu achandisaver haa he was

enjoying all this,,,I looked at his dad he was just smiling looking at his wife going on and on.

Aona ndapusa that's when he said ,

" haa kana mama toshanda tese she's my PA.

" hoo aaaaah asi akaroorwa kare.

" muvhunzei mega mhamha .

She looked at me ndokubva ndangoti "  
no mhamha ndakatsikitsira.

" aaah ndaiti pamwe wakaroorwa uri  
musikan akasvika mhani „rega  
ndigadzire tea.

They ended up talking about dzimwe  
nyaya tichinwa tea and biscuits „ko did I  
even finish tea yacho ,I wanted to go  
hangu nyadzi dzaindikurira manje.we  
finally said our good byes and left

" Sarah we going out this weekend.

" out??????

" yes out, its a business get together with some of my associates you should be there,,,put on something cute its a braai.

" and I thought I was going to rest.

" kkkkk you will don't worry.



" but sir.

" no butts we going.

I just nodded then we drove to Kensington in silence,,not that I was angry ,I missed my beauty sleep.he dropped me off and left.got home ndokutambirwa with a sweet smell of food Shanny ari pabasa rake ,by the way Shanny was a caterer so food business ndekwake ini hangu I learnt a lot from her ndaisanyadzisa hangu.

" was that Jay who dropped you off?

" No that was my boss ,he actually stays around here.

" oh okay that's nice ,,thot it was Jay.

" No he didn't come.

"Busy was he.

" yeah I guess so.

Didn't wanna talk about it  
„ndanozvikanda pabed ndookurara  
ndakazomutswa when it was time for  
dinner.

End of chapter 9

Kaydie loves you all ,happy reading

[4/3, 22:41] Ndozvoo: Dream lover 10

Story by kaydie

0773812044

Chapter 10

Mr Natt

But mhamha avapererwe,I don't know  
kuti kusvika kwangu na Sarah vanga  
vaakutopururudza kuti vawana muroora  
„ndakanzwa kufara hangu  
vachimufarira ko taisaziva future ka and

ndaigaroti I want to marry a woman  
anodiwa namai vangu iye  
achivadawo,,zve drama between 2  
women vandinoda zvinopedza simba,,I  
didnt want to live a miserable life  
yekungonzi mai vako vazonditi or  
vakazonditi and on the other end my  
mother complaining kuti muroora this  
that,,I wouldn't want to take sides bodo  
,once ndangodaro imwe Hondo  
kaiyo.good relations mattered soo much  
to me,,I loved my mother she groomed  
me since birth and I was going to love  
the woman who would take over my  
mothers duty yekundigroomer futi to be  
a better man and a better husband.

My mother called me Ku kitchen tisati tabuda.

" mwanangu handiti urikuona wakura ka and hausi kuzomira kukura ,nyaya yangu yekuda muroora andina kuisiya,,unoda mwana wako azokuti Sekuru here nhaiwe?

" haa mama matanga ,inga ndakati ndichagadzirisa wani,,Seiko

muchindityira imi

" andisi Mudiki mwanangu kukura uku ndizere neruzivo,uri murume iwe zvekuti utsvage pfambi dzekufadzana nadzo kwete „,baba vako ndakatozviona kuti avagoni kutaura newe ndosaka ndichitaura ini,,andidi ufe neurwere in mwanangu uchiri Mudiki,sarudza munhu mumwe chete woroora wotanga mhuri.

" Ehoi kani mama ndazvinzwa ndirikizvigadzirisa.

" gara wati uyo munoshanda mese?



" ehe mama chii?

" kuvhunzawo hangu ndanga ndamufarira.

" ah mama nekungomuona ipapa chete „amumuzive .

" meso aya aona zvakawanda mhupo yanyamavhuvhu ndoiziva ,uyu akativa uyo dai ari umwe ndaonerera kubhabhauka kwese.

" kkkkk zvamama soooo ehoi

ndaakuenda but haandide uyo plus  
anondishandira azvizoita.

" azvizoita pakudii handiti zviro zviedzwa  
mwanangu changamuka ungasiye  
goridhe richienda nemumwe iwe  
wakatarisa.

" ane mukomana wake mama.

" heya unoti vanowanana vese vanenge  
vangori single ?

" iiiiii ndaenda mama tozotaura.by love  
you

Takazobuda hedu but andina kuudza Sarah kuti mama vangu liked her a lot,,,I didn't want her kuti afunge kuti ndirikumugaira horror I still wanted her to trust me „pandakazomuudza nezve braii pa weekend she wanted to make excuses but I didn't want to give her a chance,honestly it was not a business thing yaingova outing ne boys ne ma babie Avo,I told her there would be business associates there just kuti asarambe.I dropped her off ndokunanga

kumba.on my way home Hilda called.

Hilda: Babe uripi I'm by your place

" „by my place ???"

" eheka by your place ndati uripi."

" I'm on my way ndaakutosvika."

"OK kasika ndikutonhorwa I'm outside."

"OK"

For the past days I totally forgot about Hilda brain dzangu was focused on other things,,Sarah anga aakundipinda nekwese kwese,,I got home ndikaona munhu anzwa nechando,,I didn't want to give her my extra keys ipapo maya ndopaunodzoka from work wona munhu aita move in ne zvinhu zvake zvose so andina kubvira ndamujaidza from the beginning kumupa ma key angu. Ndakanamwa nehug nekiss

ndokubva tapinda mumba.kaitonhora  
shame ndakanzwa tsitsi but munhu ane  
dzinodhonza ungangonanga kumba  
kwemunhu usina kufona here handiti  
unovhunza kuti munhu ariko here or not.  
We got into the house then she went  
kunotora shower hanzi babie hande  
tese,,I didn't want but ndaisada  
pamuromo plus zvinozoitwa na Hilda  
zvacho unopedzisira wabvuma .

Ndakapinda naye zvikanzi daddy ndoda  
kukugezesai,,I let her be ,,aite zvaaida iye  
hanti vakadzi momboda kuita take

control „ndakagezeswa body yese kani  
ndichiitwa yese yese iye ndokutanga  
kugeza ndakatarisa achindiitira film  
rese ndakatarisa africa ndookubva  
yanyatsosukwa ikachena ,ndakazoon  
sabhuku vagumbuka manje and I  
couldn't control it ,zva Sarah  
zvakatombobuda mubrain ndaona  
sabhuku vaiswa mukanwa akati Hilda  
aiva nemanyemwe ndakabowa murume  
mukuru „I just turned her around  
ndikamubatisa madziro akasimudzira  
gumbo,I didnt have time ye love making  
and I could see iye anga auya  
akacharger kare ko anga andisuwazve,,I  
kept thrusting zve hashha zviye  
ndikatoona kuti arikufarira,,when she

started screaming my name I knew kuti  
aibva ndakabva ndawedzera simba  
tikapedzerana,,,,we finished bathing  
aakungo smiler zvake Mwana wemunhu.

I then decided to order pizza ,i didn't  
want to cook,,Hilda mukichen no,,,it was  
not her thing iye aitoramba hanzi  
ndokuuraya nepoison  
andigone,,,panguva yese when she was  
not working dai akadzidzira kubika hanti  
zvaiita,pizza was delivered tikadya  
hedu.I still had a bit of work to finish off



pa computer yangu so Hilda went hake to relax arimu bedroom. I worked till late ndokuzonorara,, I got into my room ndikaona Hilda akabata phone yangu ,zvikanzi Sarah ndiani,, ndakarohwa nehana kuti what happened my main worry was not what Sarah had said I was worried kuti apana zvaaudza sarah here, ndaisatoda andivhiringire Sarah kana kuti amuudze zvisina basa ,, I didn't want to seem like such a bad boy kuna Sarah.

" she's my PA indava.

" hanzi your mom is sweet and  
goodnight.

" hooo OK.

" shes your PA but you introduced her to  
your mom ini you never took me there  
kana ka 1 but sei uchidaro iwewe  
ukungondishandisa handiti.

" sha they met tadarika neko ndichiona  
my mother relax OK.

" but why don't you want me to meet

your family sha its been years uchirara neni.

" its been years ndichikuchengeta what's your problem ndokuitira zvese wani,I'm just not ready for marriage and hazvimanikidzwe.

" ho oo iribho.

" sorry kani bby why are we fighting nezvisina basa asi wanga usina kundisuwa kani,

" ndanga ndakusuwa.

" so show me.

Ko akazombomira here haanetse kunyararidza next thing ndanga ndaakuyemera ndichiitwa strip tease,,,next thing anga aakuchemerera doing like she was riding a bike ari pamusoro pangu,,after that she fell flat asleep,

Honestly reality slapped me in the face,,I started thinking bout Sarah I took my

phone and messaged her on app, I wasn't sure if she was awake ,but I was surprised pakanzi online.

"Thanks mami ,,are you sleeping yet?"

I saw her tying ndakafara mhani.

" No but I was about to.

" who are you talking to soo late in the night mami,"

" noone important, "

" saka ukutaurirei naye?!

" I was sleepless and bored."

"why didn't you look for me?"

" I thought you were busy."

" busy nei."

" your wife."

" hanti wanzwa my mom saying I'm not married."

"Okay your girlfriend."

" No!"

" okay!"

" okay what?"

" I'm going to sleep."

" should I come and tuck you in ?"

" kkkkk don't be silly you."

" you who?"

" sir Josh."

" kkkkk ,I don't wanna you online u said u are going to sleep."

" okay goodnyt Josh"

" sleep tight mami be ready tomorrow na



12 okay"

"Ok I will be ready"

I felt a rush of blood ndichibva kutaura naye,,I wanted to know kuti aitaura nani that late I hope not blaz cake vekumusiya pa road,,haa Avo vanoita kundivava mhani ,I couldn't sleep,I know it sounds stupid kuti here I was ,with Hilda but ndandakunzwa hashu kuti Sarah aitaura nani that late.ndakamuka and tried watching TV that's when I remembered kuti the next day I was

supposed to go out na Sarah why was I going to do na Hilda??? Haa kungomupa mari chete Hilda anenge aaakutorova pasi kushopping ndopawaiwona kuti brain hapana,,she never thought about saving hake ofunga business plan otanga business,,, we men don't mind taking care of ladies we just don't like ladies that depend on us,ko ndikamuka ndisipo unozoita Seiko.

Anyway I couldn't wait to see Sarah I fell asleep pa couch that's when I started dreaming,,,I was walking on a road but I

was following a woman aifamba  
pamberi pangu she had long hair very  
sexy,,her back view yaiita kundidhonzera  
kwaari,,I didn't know who it was but I  
kept following,,,I heard her calling my  
name but zvirira Pasi pasi I couldn't even  
hear her voice properly.suddenly she  
vanished ndakapepuka Hilda  
akanditarisa and it was already morning  
I even forgot to switch off the TV.

I said good morning but I could see anga  
akatsamwa I didn't share the bed with  
her. I gave her a kiss ndobva ndanyepa  
kuti I heard ma footsteps like mbavha  
ndosaka ndakazouya ndikagara

mulounge ndichitarisa zvikuitika and I  
fell asleep,luckily she bought the story.

End of chapter 10

Kaydie loves you all ,happy reading

Chapter 11 loading.....[4/3, 22:41]

Ndozvoo: Dream lover 11

Story by kaydie

0773812044

## Chapter 11

Hilda

My name is Hilda ,I'm 26 years ndogara

hangu kumbare national with my lil sis Patie but sometimes i will be ku avenues kuflat kwangu our parents died ndichangopedza form 4 and we were not soo close ne hama dzedu,so apana akaita shungu dzekugara nesu,,and I didnt care about them but i was depressed kuti how was I going to take care of Patie.I didnt do soo well at school zvaisatova mandiri zvechikoro so magame ndakatanga at a young age,I remember breaking my virginity ndiri form one ,,there was a teacher aindida kuchikoro and at that age ma hormones anga aakutondikurira ndaitonzwa kuda kubatwa pese ,,so one day vakanditi ndiuye kumba kwavo nema books since

vanga vakandiita class captain ,

I got to his house vari vega he was not married by then „he offered me food ndikadya „then he asked me to come and sit on his legs ndikaenda because ndaitonzwa kuzvidawo,,,when he started touching me ndakapera power and could not stop him because that's exactly what I wanted „that's the day I lost my virginity,, ever since that day I used to go to his house ndopihwa zvinhu zvangu ndichipihwa mari he used



to spoil me rotten,,it all stopped when he was transfered to another school.

Semunhu anga ajaira Kurara nemurume  
I couldn't stop myself ndaitoita  
vekutsvaga ,vorara neni vondipa mari  
soo basically ndandakuita like a  
prostitute.

Taking care of Patie was not much of a  
problem when our parents died because  
I used to make fast and easy money,so  
even zvekudzokera kuchikoro  
zvakandibuda I felt like it was just a

waste of time handiti chikuru kurarama  
making money mabasa chete  
ndoanosiyana mamwe in the night  
mamwe masikati but rangu raive re  
anytime. I never cared kuti murume  
wemunhu ah ko ndaifanira kuda  
murume wembwa here, vakadzi  
takawandisa saka for me murume  
ndewedu tese anaye ndiye anenge aripa  
duty panguva iyoyo arwadziwa ngabude  
that has been my motto.

Nekuda kwe competition I decided to  
visit vamwe gogo vekumaraini we call  
her gogo mzambia „haa Avo vanoziwa  
mishonga manje „ndivo vakanditemera

nyora ipapo chaipo zvekuti apindapo  
haandirambe ndotomuramba  
ndirini,,,plus mushonga wekuti  
ndikakutarisa ka1 ndapedza newe,,,after  
that ndopavakandipinza pa training  
yemubedroom apana  
chakasara,,ndovaye vanoisa tsono pasi  
vokuisa 50 kg padenga vachiti ita  
chikapa ,,haaa gogo mzambia kumberi .  
andidadirwe nemukadzi Mberi kwangu  
ini ndotoziva kuti ndoswera ndakutorera  
and azvinditorere nguva futi,,,everything  
changed after that ,mari yanga  
yaakundivhima and Patie never lacked  
anything and hama dzedu ndaisada  
kana kudziona that's when I met Josh.

Josh Haana kundinetsa we met at a pool party ko ndandakutamba nemhene zve ndaitonyepa kwandaigara APA kupusa kwacho I never bothered to move but I had a flat raibhadharwa rent nevamwe baba so,,,so anyway tiri Ku pool party that's when I saw Josh mwana akanaka zvake „body yacho ndakatadza kugadzikika APA I was wearing ka very short flared skirt kaigumira pakaitangira,I didnt have anything mukati so i decided to sit ndakamutarisa but Africa yese achiiona „I pretended to concentrate on my phone,,,ndakazoona shasha yauya,,we

started talking hedu next thing I asked him to take me home ndobva taenda kuflat kwangu obvious ndaitoziva zvaaida and ini ndaida iye,,,we didnt waste time ndobva ndamupakurira zvaasati amboona ndakaona shasha yaperererwa haana kuzoenda kumba kwake.

Days passed achingouya chete ,,ini ndandakunzwa kumuda ,,I was never interested in relationships ndaisatoda zvaindinetsa ,,nezvandaiita nevarume ve vanhu put me off relationships

completely but Josh changed my mind  
days turned into months and months  
turned into years,,maybe spending time  
with him and getting to know him made  
me want to keep him,,he was a good  
man shame from the start anga  
asingandiitire ma funnies,,he spoiled me  
rotten,,he wanted a relationship with me  
,I wasn't sure though I could give it to  
him but I decided to be loyal for once  
haaa Josh anga  
andifonyora,ndakamboza kusiya chihure  
chacho

He showed me enough love to quit all  
my games ,I moved from the flat  
rachibaba and started renting rimwe,,I  
never left the house yekumbare Patie

ndokwaaigara .paishupa ndepekuti the  
obsession ye mari yainditambudza Josh  
aindipa hake but I felt yaisakwana I  
demanded zvinhu zvisina basa just so  
kuti aburitse mari chete,shopping spree  
zvese zvichiri kuitwa .

The past days though have been  
different I don't demand much of his  
time hangu cause ndine dzangu  
dzandinenge ndichitotsikisa,, don't worry  
protection I use except kuna Josh ,,I  
have been trying kuita Mwana maybe

angandiroore kana ndimiwo 6 years  
tichidanana but no marriage apa haadi  
kugara neni what does that mean ,I  
know I lack ma qualities of a perfect  
wife but there's a time to settle down  
„chikushupa ndechekuti nhumbu haisi  
kubata ,ndakamboti gogo vandigadzire  
but this time zviri kuramba „,I went kuna  
doctor akanditi the time yandakaita ma  
std akawanda ndakakuvara chibereko  
so ma chances ekuita Mwana are sooo  
slim not kuti andichaite but I might not  
carry full term nekuda kwema  
complications anozoitika incase  
ikabata.zvese izvozvo I don't care  
because ever since ma std I leant kuti  
condom rinoshandiswa ndaive



nedzungu back then.ndikatoita nhumbu  
ndototizira ikazobva hamenoo  
tozozviona handiti vanhu vano adopter.

I'm just a bit worried because he not  
calling me like he used do,,,the other  
time I saw him engine yairamba  
kunyatsoshanda then last time I was by  
his house aingoita zviri funny,,,I don't  
trust his PA at all ko ndirimukadzi kaini  
takabva neko there's nothing new,,,he  
slept in the lounge ndakaona hangu fon

yake „I read all the messages akarara pa sofa and honestly the friendliness iri pakati pavo is more than boss and employee Josh haasati ambondihurira hake but this time I feel like there's competition manje she must step back pana Josh andidi hangu„I know i don't deserve him because magap angu ndakatanga kare futi but still andidi naye„„paakamuka he thought andina chandaona and I acted like hapana chandaona WO „„„then he gave me money to spoil myself haaa mari handirambe hangu zvekumhanya nyangwe ndakagumbuka ndotosekerera.

If he thinks he can play me let the game begin ,Sarah ndichatomuitira plan handiti she doesn't know I'm there well ndichamuratidza kuti ndini muridzi wemurume kafling kavo kakasike kapera plus gogo vanogona kutondipa furatidzo ndikaswera ndazvipedza .

So I left Josh's house in the morning ndichivapa mukana wekuenda kuparty kwavo ndichinoita dzangu ,tit for tat fair game ,,Sarah ndaitogona futi kumutumira vakomana ,ko ndanga

ndava connected zve „musatambe  
nemahure hapana wavasingazive  
vanosangana newese wese .

End of chapter 11

Kaydie loves you all happy reading.

[4/3, 22:41] Ndozvoo: Dream lover 12

Story by kaydie

Chapter 12

I donno ndakabatwa nehope sei after Hilda left ,ndakazopepupa when it was almost time for the braai ,,I quickly bathed ndainzwa kuneta but after the shower I felt much better,,I put on my cargo shorts blue T-shirt ne blue sneakers ,,just ka simple dressing but neat, I grabbed my car keys ndokubva ndaenda kwana Sarah I parked pagate ndookuridza hooter ,,ndakabuda hangu mumota ndokuzembera mota waiting for her ,,I tried calling but she wasn't answering ndakazoona gate ravhurwa pakabuda a light skinned lady akada kufanana na Sarah,then Sarah and another one again, Sarah was looking

fine she wore black jeans blue T-shirt  
and blue stilettos „I couldn't stop  
staring amhenozvinongoitamaziso  
sooo „kana anakirwa haa dzoreke until  
one of them spoke,,

" I'm shanny are you Sarah's B.O.S.S??

She said that with a naughty grin on her  
face.

" yes I am,,but you can call me Josh if  
you like."

" I'm Anny and I'm her sister kkkkk."

This one was a cheerful one indeed

" Nice to meet both of you."

shanny: so are you going just the two of you,???

Me: yes but the rest of the guys are already there."

Shanny: I see, so why are you wearing matching colors well except for the cargo and jeans but your t-shirts and



shoes are matching ,pardon me I'm her  
older sister ,kungoda kuziva hangu

Me: lol well its just a coincidence  
Shanny I grabbed all this in a hurry  
actually.

Sarah: guys that's enough bye you are  
embarrassing me ah,,,I havent even said  
hie,

Anny: and did we block the hie somehow  
saraaaaaah.

Shanny: Josh do u want us to go

back????? Did u want to hug her „are you sure there's no hidden agenda (wink wink)

And she actually said that winking at me hahaha OK this was another crew yaitospakwa zvayo „APA Sarah couldn't even stand properly anymore„haa Mwana uyu sooo ndaitoshaya kuti chii chinombomudaro .I wouldn't mind spending my day ne team iri but we had to go.

me: not at all Shanny ,no hidden intentions dearie and I would have loved

to hang around but we are running late it has been a great pleasure meeting and chatting with you guys ,see you around..I opened the door for Sarah and told her to get in zvandakazoitwa,

Shanny: lemme keep my blabber mouth shut isu hedu mapofu ayas where did you ever see a man with no intentions opening a door for a lady,,,haaaya I guess that's what ma boss a these days do „see ya „,I'm watching you

Anny laughed and they both walked

back inside ndakazosimudza mota  
ndapararanekuseka.

" Sarah ,your sister is quite something  
mogara naye sei?"

" that's how she is she doesn't change  
and akambowachisa my boyfriend ,she  
told him point blank kuti she didn't trust  
him ."

" neither do I."

" what???"

" nothing."

Ndakafinyama when she mentioned him but she didn't notice „the guy annoyed me hangu,,,we drove to Eastley where the braai was „most people were there already there and pairatidza kuti paifarwa waitoshaya kuti netime dzacho vanga vaakutofarisa kare „we got out of the car and I introduced her to a couple of my friends nemababie avo,, Macus was there ne babie rake but mmmmm the way he was staring at Sarah aina kundiitira .anyway I brushed it off

ndaisatoda anything to put me off I needed to enjoy a day out with Sarah,,, I don't know how but she looked different maybe because she was wearing casual .but her ass looked big ,veeery big,,chaitosvora mhani chivakashure chemwana uyu ,small waist mukaka wakaita kuzara like she's never been touched,,I wanted to know if she has ever been touched but that would be a very disrespectful and inappropriate question ndiani akakwana anongoerekana avhunza such a silly question..

I left Sarah hanging out with her fellow

ladies ndokubva tananga pabraii stand  
neboys tichigocha hedu nyama  
nekutaura nyaya.

Macus: shaaa uda kundipinza  
pamuedzo manje plus hona ndauya na  
madam wakundiurayira machances you  
even introduced both of us kuna Sarah  
makadhakwa mambo.

Me: ndozvandatozviiitira izvozvo kuti  
ubve washaya kana chance one.

Macus: but mambo hamudaro asi I

territory yenyu here ndigare ndarega?

Me: maybe

Macus : haa what do you mean maybe.

Me : meaning apasati paane ma deals  
she works for me Shaa

Macus : soo what if she works for  
you,,that's heavy simbi mambo  
ukanonoka ndokutorera,apa munenge  
mapinda mambo,, hauone kana Hilda  
haakwane.



Me: tsek iwe kwana .

Rimwe boys ranga raakutopindira supporting Macus ndakaona maziso avaimukanda ndikaona kuti APA I had to move fast,I looked at her ndikaona akanditarisa „I winked at her then she quickly looked down nekunyara.if she's that shy of me meaning she felt something for me.I decided not to think about all that and just have fun not spoil the mood.

Taganogara pasi all of us ,she offered to make a quick salad which turned out really nice I couldn't help but imagine her making breakfast lunch and dinner for me ,,Macus kicked me ne Pasi pe table ndaramba ndakatarisa mukaka wandainzwa KUDA kubata hangu,,ndaitomuti Mwana because of the age difference plus aizonyanyawo kunyara so she was more like a baby ndaitozopinda busy kumubvisa pakunyara,we all had fun nguva dzichitofamba I decided kumuisira a bit of alcohol mudrink so that she could losen up a bit.she noticed it tasted a bit funny but I whispered munzeve dzake not to worry it was no harm,,akada

kumboramba but I convinced her and she started sipping slowly hake. I just wanted her not to look at me as her boss but as a man. pandakaona alcohol yaakuda kumupinda I quickly called it a night cause dzanga dzatova kuma 8,, Macus akanditarisa neziso raive nemashoko then he came and whispered kuti uda kuitei Mwana,, ha veduwee it seemed noone trusted me with her amhenoko ikoko.

Ko akazotanga kuita zvimwe ne alcohol pane vanhu ndaizoita sei naye.

We left the party and drove to my house  
I wanted a quick shower  
ndozomuendesa kumba,,haa  
ndakazvidemba alcohol iye yanga  
yaakumuvhiringa I'm not sure how much  
I had put,,,we got inside my house ,,I put  
on the radio and told her to sit down and  
relax,,i took off her shoes kuti nhanha  
ave comfortable ,she has beautiful feet  
by the way manje pakabva Parira esong  
yaaida mwanasikana akabva asimuka  
hanzi I want to dance cause I didnt get  
to dance at the braai ,,I let her be  
ndokubva ndagara pasi watching her  
,,APA ndanga ndazviparira manje ,,she  
was slow wining hake going down and  
bringing it up magaro achizunzwa

zvainakidza,,,chokwadi anga  
akundivhiringa Sarah ,,ndakazonzwa  
ndabatwa ruoko hanzi dance with me  
kkkkk APA zvekutamba zvaisavamo  
mandiri,I just followed her rhythm  
ndookutamba Naye.

Sarah ai mover hake honestly I didn't  
know she could move like that  
,ungazomuziva kuti ndiye uye  
wekunyara,,,as she was moving on me  
ndakakurirwa and put my hands on her  
hips,,moving slowly going up,ndaisada  
kumuvhundutsa but haaa she was in

another world she let me do it,,I could feel my heart racing,,ndaizozvikunda here izvi.she was still giving her back ,I pulled her close ndaita kufemera muhuro make that's when I noticed kuti she had stopped dancing but concentrating on what I was doing to her,,I made her weak and I liked it,she liked it,,I kissed her neck and she moaned,, " Josh" ,I heard her whispering my name ,she turned around our eyes locked ,that moment we both wanted it ,she put her hands around my neck,, " Josh" she whispered my name again,,I couldn't control it I reached for her lips and kissed her hungrily,she didn't take long to respond she was kissing me

desperately like it was her last time.

I took her to my bedroom and put her on my bed still kissing her,,I was scared she would change her mind,,I wanted her like never before ,,I broke the kiss and looked at her ,,

" I'm feeling hot she said ,"

I took off her t-shirt I could have fainted from what I saw ,,everything looked soo good,her spotless skin,,the twin sisters sooo round and yummy ,

" can I?" I asked

She nodded „then I took off her bra I sucked her whilst stroking her hair, " Jooooosh „" she screamed my name .her screams where killing me „„I kept sucking her and she was tightening her grip on me like she wanted to dip her nails into my skin„I started kissing her going down to her belly.I removed her pants and I touched her there ndoopaakavhunduka and suddenly the romance stopped.



" did I do something wrong ???"

" Noone has ever been there Josh."

" what do you mean,,,are u saying you have never done this before?"

" No I haven't,,, don't hurt me."

Just as I had guessed ,,I had gotten my confirmation,,, suddenly I felt guilty ,,I

couldn't do this to her „I felt like I loved this woman ,all of a sudden I wanted to protect her with my life.the excitement of being the first to touch yakandipedza simba „nhai Sarah anga andibvira nepi,,I had to take it slow.

" okay relax I won't hurt you,,I won't do what you don't want me to,,okay,,???

She nodded then I started kissing her again,, I parted her legs and I kissed her „I licked her nice and slow and her moans increased „,I stroked the twin sisters whilst licking her there „I felt like

she couldn't breath,,I wanted her to remember this,,I didn't want her to forget the first time a man touched her ,,I put my tongue inside her slightly that's when I could sense kuti Mwana aibva, I didn't stop and she kept saying my name

" please Josh just do it kani, please kani "

She kept begging

" mami wait kani."

" I don't wanna wait kani,"

She pushed my head from her legs and came to remove my t shirt ,,actually she removed all of my clothes soo fast,,I hugged her ,,the moment our skin touched ndakapererwa kunzwa magetsi body yese,I put her back on the bed ,I didn't want to do something she would regret so instead ndakaisa sabhuku pa entrance chaipo ,,I started playing navo moving in circles ndakazoona ndadhonzwa ndanamwa nekiss.we

kissed deep babie started moving slowly like dancing sabhuku vari padoor chete,,I moved to my twins sucking them sabhuku vachitamba varipadoor chete,ndakadzikira kusvika pamukoko ipapo and put my tongue slight in her again ndikanzwa babie aakuchema I did that non stop that when I started feeling her vibrations ndikanzwa nzwara dzichinyura in my skin and she came,,,kugona kumufadza kwakaita kuti ndiipirwe I asked kuti ndiite hangu pama twin sisters Havana kuramba,,andina hangu kupinda mukati but masisters akapenga mhani ndakanakirwa ndikabowa murume mukuru.

I looked at her and she looked away,, I held her face with my hand so she could look at me ,,I kissed her deep.

" thank you," she whispered

" noo ,,thank you, did you like it."

" I never knew a man's touch could be this dangerous. "

" my touch, not any man's touch, I can't let any man touch you mami I can't . "

She smiled and I ran a hot bubble bath for her in the tub and I went for my called shower ndaidii hangu, it was running late I had to take her home.

End of chapter 12.

Kaydie loves you all happy reading.

[4/3, 22:41] Ndozvoo: Dream lover 13

Story by kaydie



## Chapter 13

Sarah

When Josh dropped me off ,,he got out of the car ,came round and gave me one long hug like he didn't want me to go.

sensed it he wanted to go back home with me,,but that was impossible,,, I got home ndikatambirwa na Shanny and Anny waiting for me,,,there's nothing important chavaida but kungonzwa how my day went..I didn't have much to share honestly I didn't wanna share,,,the alcohol was all out of me ,I lay on my bed and all of the days events started replaying in my head,what had I done???what did I get myself into?,,,it was the most embarrassing moment of my life,,in any situation I have always controlled myself,,,ndaingogumira pa kiss kana zvanyanya ndototiza,,,look at me now I keep thinking kuti surely I almost had sex with my boss,,kana Jay

chaiye has never gone that far with me,,he respected my values for the past year,he never forced me and Josh azvina kana kumitorera time what was the meaning of this nhai????

I couldn't believe I let him touch every part of my body,,and with every touch I couldn't stand the heat,,the pressure of wanting him to have all of me,,he made me drown with passion and the more all this played in my head the more it felt so real and I wanted more, this is all so

crazy he is not my boyfriend, the way he said he won't let any man touch me gave me goosebumps, I found myself smiling and at the same time I felt so guilty I had cheated on Jay, how could I honestly how could I, he may have hurt me, I been mad at him yes but he was still my boyfriend, this was all making me so guilty this man was my boss,,ndakatanga kufunga kuti zvandakaroverwa naJay ndizvo izvi ka like he had every right to feel insecure it all happened even though I didn't sleep with Josh but I wanted to, I literally begged him to,,only that he was man enough to say no and still make me scream his name either way.

I was disturbed ne call „speak of the devil.

" sir Josh."

" Sarah, did I disturb you?"

" No I was just laying down resting,"

" I miss you Sarah,,,"

" I feel stupid for what happened today  
„I'm sorry its so not like me ,you are my  
boss and.....

" stop it."

" why ? Let me say...."

" I said stop it okay."

"I'm sorry okay."

" I'm hurt that you regretting all that „I  
don't want the Sarah that's talking now I  
want the Sarah that I was with a while

ago,,I don't regret anything at all,,I don't have any intention of making you feel bad,,the Sarah I was with wanted me,she begged me to kiss her and more,,what you saying now is hurting my feelings. "

" I'm sorry I'm just confused."

" I didn't ask for anything ,,I'm not asking now,,,I can't control myself when I'm with you ,I know you got a man in your life and I'm not asking you to leave him because of what happened,, I want you to be free ,,I won't touch you if you don't want me to but just don't regret today please,,,I have never seen such a

beautiful woman „I'm sorry but the thought of him with you after today is driving me nuts."

" sir Josh."

" mami."

" I miss you too and I'm sorry bout what I said ."

" thank you mami ,that's all I wanted you to say."

" thank you for today,,,I'm just scared



okay.

" scared of what?"

" I don't know,,I'm scared of the future ,,I don't wanna feel awkward I hope we won't do this again.

" OK good nyt."

" are you mad at me?"

" No I'm not."

" so why are you going."

" I don't know,I don't wanna disturb you maybe your boyfriend is looking for you."

" Josh ,you are mad at me I feel it."

" What do u want me say Sarah?"

" I don't know ."

" ayaas," can I come and see you now?"

" its late ,I can't come out."

" please Sarah."

" OK good nyt we have an early meeting I know kuti its Sunday but we have to work tomorrow ,I had promised you a day off but pane emergency,,bring my breakfast ."

" OK goodnight."

I felt like I wanted to cry after that call, I wanted him to come I could have gone out and met him but I don't know what stopped me,,, maybe it was wrong ,it was actually wrong but something told me it was right but I had to get hold of myself ,ndopengeswa ne one day sure here ,it would have made me look desperate the last thing I wanted was a man taking advantage of my weakness and my weakness was him .I kept tossing and turning in the night,, went to the kitchen and grabbed warm milk to make me relax and sleep,,I didn't want to think about him but he was all in my system.

I finally fell asleep,,I dreamt of that same man again but when he got to me and touched my shoulder a woman came from nowhere and pulled him away from me,,I woke up feeling like I had lost a part of me.I ran to prepare Josh's breakfast,,I just made chicken mayo sandwiches I didn't have time.

I went to bath and changed ,,I kissed mom and dad good morning,,they were already preparing for church,,by the way we been devoted Christians for as long as I could remember,,,we go to Methodist church,ndaisarovha until I got this Job,,its soo demanding.

dad: dear „why don't you use your car.

Me: I'm not used to driving dad „I'm scared of accidents ,I don't wanna kill anyone.

Dad : so when will you learn,, please use your car ,I didn't buy it to be parked. Sometimes you knock of late „its dangerous out there please think about it.

Me:OK dad I will take it to work today.

Mom : good luck dear ,relax okay

I left Shanny and Anny still sleeping,,I took my car to work but hey ndaitya ,,handiti you know driving yemunhu anotyia I was holding the steering kuita kunge ikuda kunditiza vaimdiona vaitoseka ,,even INI ndakatozviseka I started thinking kuti pandakatora drivers license ndakaitora sei,,,,,I remember the days yema driving lessons ndichiitwa kunge saskam ,,when turning ,hanzi use your hand to say left or right ,,when asking for way hanzi use your hand

ukapedza woti sharp thank you,,,ukaona  
hama usataure nayo,zvimwe  
zvataiitiswa soo ka,,,I Remembered all  
this ndabata steering and still doing  
those stupid signs instead of  
indicators,,I felt like bhambi chair.

I hadn't spoken to Jay since the day he  
was supposed to pick me up and didn't  
show up,,,I didn't know what was going  
on with him so I decided to call.

Jay: eh ndeip



Me : hie how are you

Jay: I'm okay

Me: why you not calling me or even a single message.

Jay: I been busy „you could have called also but obvious vekubasa munenge muri busy Nebasa.

Me : aaaah.

Jay : aaah what ,where are you?

Me: I'm on my way to work.

Jay : on a Sunday manje.

Me: yes there's an emergency.

Jay:hooo inga,,,will come get you.

Me: I'm driving my car

Jay: OK,, will talk later.

Me: OK bye

I quickly hung up conversation yacho yaitobhowa ,I expected ma I love you,I miss you,I brushed it off ,I was almost late ne learners driving yandanga ndichiita APA kuzoda kutaura pafone futi.I rushed in as Josh and the client were just taking a sit ,I was shy to look at him so I just said good morning to him and the client. It was not a very long meeting hayo pane ma trucks aidiwa urgently kuendesha zvinhu ku Zambia,in a short while we were done ,,we did all the paperwork and got the drivers and the trucks ready, we decided to go and see

zvinhu zvacho getting loaded,I was tired  
off standing so I went to sit in his car  
yangu ndanga ndasiya kubasa,so  
takafamba nemota one,

,I decided to sleep hangu kuback  
ndainzwa a slight headache maybe  
ndoo hang over yacho .ndakatobatwa  
nehope chaidzo after a while  
ndakatozomuka ndichinzwa ma soft  
kisses on my lips,,I opened my eyes and  
they met with Josh's eyes,,zvakaoma  
ndo zvatanga tatenderana here izvozvo  
kuti taakutoita everyday pese pese  
paadira.

I looked at him neziso rekuvhunza kuti  
ukuitei kamwe kamoyo kachiti  
dzokorora futi,

Josh : I'm sorry but your lips were saying  
kiss me please kiss me.

Zvakaoma ndakangosticker ndakadaro  
akabva avhura door achipinda Ku drivers  
seat zvikanzi " ndipoo food yangu." At  
least I remembered to carry it dai  
ndaisiya mumota mangu aiita ma1, I  
gave him then he ate in silence apedza  
zvikanzi

" Sarah."

Then my phone rang.

Jay: are you done.

Me : Not yet

Jay : I miss you

Me : okaaaaay

Jay: what's that now ,is that how you supposed to answer.

APA all this time Josh was looking at me so ndakabva ndangokata phone.pasina ma sec he phoned again.Josh looked me futi,,this was just awkward its not like I was dating Josh.

Jay: wandikata

Me : no it was a mistake

Jay : I said I miss you

Me: I miss you too

Jay: tell me when you leaving work.I love you

Me : I love you too.

The moment I said that Josh's face changed he got out the car and banged the door. My heart started beating fast

....



End of chapter 13.

Kaydie loves you all happy reading.

[4/3, 22:41] Ndozvoo: Dream lover 14

Story by kaydie

## Chapter 14

Mr Natt.

I could have been OK if she hadn't said the last part, hearing her say I love you to another man ndiripo dropped my ego as a man down to zero. I banged the car door without thinking, I needed to breath before I said something I would regret , I took a walk kune vailoader ma trucks, they were almost done takambotaura nyaya hedu with my client basa richifamba, after an hour or so everything was sorted vakomana ndookupinda paroad. it was difficult for me to face her ndaingonzwa kuti I acted a fool pamwe ndatomuvhundutsa aakutonditya cause akazviona kuti ndadhinihiwa I didn't say anything ndakangobuda ndichienda kana what I

wanted to tell her zvakabva zvavharana  
„imagine wazvipira kuudza babie kuti  
ndokuda wobva wamunzwa achiti I love  
you to someone else ,even though  
musiri kudanana but zvinongopedza  
simba.

I went back to my car ndokubva  
ndamutsa mota.then my phone rang ,I  
just picked up ndisina kutarisa then put  
on speaker ndakatozonzwa on the other  
end kuti ndi Hilda ndakafreezer.

" daddy muripi?"

" hie how are you."

" I'm good where are you ndasuwa zvinhu zvangu."

Dai ndaiva nepekupinda ndohwanda zvangu ndaipinda,,ndakatarisa Sarah nepaview mirror I couldn't read her facial expression so I continued talking on the phone.

" zvinhu zvipi"

" daddy kani food yangu that you

carrying pauri ,"

I was still looking at Sarah nepa mirror  
ndakaona achifinyama ndokubva  
akosora.

" ndiani akosora kunge mukadzi  
,uripi,unaani on a Sunday,"

" that's Sarah my P.A ka tirikubasa sha  
pakaipa."

" ndokuona manheru."

" I will call you."

" I love you daddy."

" I love you too."

Ndakaona Sarah achiita serious yakapenga ,I switched on the engine pasina ataura nemumwe and made my way to the office.ndakaparker mota then we both got out tikananga kuma office edu.I didnt take long hangu in my office ndakatora lunch box yake yandanga ndaburuka ndakabata ndikanoisa mu office make.she was there akabata phone yake talking to someone and

mumoyo mangu makangopinda Jay  
wake.I closed the door remuoffice make  
and walked towards her,her face looked  
uncomfortable but I didnt stop moving  
towards her ,I got close really close she  
put her hand on my chest to stay stop  
but I didnt ,she started moving  
backwards,I followed her till she  
reached the wall and she had nowhere  
to go,I took her phone I checked who it  
was and it was Jay then I switched it off,  
ndakamuvharira with both of my hands,I  
touched her face and she slapped  
me,,babie anga ane hashha but I didnt  
care ko aigorwadziwa sei anga ari iye  
akatanga



I kissed her neck ndikaona achidzikama  
,I kissed her again and again then I  
switched to my strawberry lips anga ari  
soft and waiting for me,I kissed her deep  
until she moaned I cupped her breast  
and she moaned louder then I stopped.I  
walked away towards the door without  
and a word then she called my  
name,"Josh,"

I looked back at her and I saw tears in  
her eyes,I couldn't leave,I walked back to

her I wanted to grab her and put her in my arms but no,,she was supposed to come to me.

" what's wrong." I asked but she kept crying.

" what are you doing to me ?" She finally asked

" I'm going,, you don't want me and I can't force you."

" you love her?"

" you love him?"

" he's my boyfriend, what was I supposed to say?"

" she's my girlfriend what was I supposed to say, why are you mad at me anyway,, you said all that right in my face ,, do u know what that did to me Sarah ?huh ?do u know, I'm a man Sarah I'm sorry I'm feeling jealous I can't help it, you going to meet him later I know ,, then what,, you will kiss, he will maybe touch you,, then after that you might not let me ever touch you."

" and you are going to take her home with you like she said asuwa zvinhu zvake „and I know exactly what she meant by zvinhu zvake,you will do all that you did to me naye so okay I'm hurt,maybe I'm confused but one thing for sure is I'm jealous too and I don't want you to go ,how will I sleep tonight thinking bout all that you will be doing,,this is different you are the first man to ever touch me the way you did."

" and I wanna be the last,do you hear me Sarah I said I wanna be the last ,I grabbed her hand and walked out of the office then to my car.I told her to get in and drove to my house ,noone spoke I

took out my phone and texted Hilda kuti ndabuda Nebasa I didn't want munhu anozoti vhura door ndasvika „soon as we got into the house I attacked her with a strong kiss,I wouldnt let her go I just couldn't. I took her to my bed ,she was scared ,she looked scared damnit what was I doing,I fought with my senses, I took my bedroom stool and sat down looking at her and damn she was beautiful,, she was sitting on the edge of the bed shy to look at me.I put my hands on her legs I was rubbing her slowly,, she closed her eyes.

She was wearing a flared skirt so I

parted her legs and caressed her most sensitive part. I removed her panty and told her to lay down ,this time she was sobber and she knew what she was getting herself into,,I took the cherry yoghurt I had in my room and poured it all over down there,,I licked every bit of it ,I removed everything she was wearing and I looked at her admiring such a creation.

I licked and sucked every part of her until she was soo weak,,soo weak that she couldn't speak all I could hear was her morning,when she opened her legs for me I knew she was ready but I had to

make her beg for it,I put my tongue  
inside her and she gasped for air i kept  
doing so and I could feel her nails  
piercing my skin

" Joosh ;" she creamed

" Joosh;"

"Babie kani"

Me : not yet

Her:why

Me: you calling me wrongly

Her: Sir

Me: no

Her: daddy

Me: yes Mami

Her: please

Me: please what?



Her: I want you now.

Me : no you don't:

Her: daddy I need you damnit

Now that's what I wanted to hear,,I went on top of her I could see she had tears in her eyes.

Me : why you crying?

Her : cause you don't want me ,you just

want her and not me.

Ouch ,,she didnt know that I had been teasing her

Me : I want you soo bad you have no idea how hard I been trying to control it,,,,

I guided myself in between her legs slowing playing there and she was soo wet ,I pushed in a bit and she dipped her nails in me " daddy its sore, she said

" relax mami OK it will be OK now now.I pushed in again whilst sucking her breast,I didnt want her concentrating on

the pain,she was tightening her grip ,I pushed in again and again haa rakava basa finally I thrust in harder and I heard screaming with pain ndikaita muromo wekuvhara.I started riding her slowly akambochema but I didnt stop ,I wanted her to enjoy,I kept going slow until she relaxed and started moving with me ,Mwana ainaka zvake mhani,pasina nguva anga abatirira and daddy avana kumira ndakazonzwa

" daddy."

"Yes."

"Daddy Josh "

" yes mami"

" oh my gosh"

" let yourself go babie,do you like it now?"

" yees but its still painful. "

" ride with me mami,it will get better and better."

She was trying to move to the rhythm with me shame ,ainzwa pain and pleasure, I wanted her to reach climax kuti ndinzwe kuti ndiri murume sure,,I carried on slowly until I felt her really tightening her grip and gasping for air

I was now thrusting harder ndaita kuzadza yese I could feel her vibrations she was coming and I was coming too I thrust in harder and harder until we both exploded,I couldn't stopped kissing her I didn't wanna get out ndaida kufirapo hangu pane something

chaiditekenyedza inside her amheno  
chii ,she was shaking,,her whole body  
was shaking,I held her tight smiling at  
the sight of blood on my bed that  
moment I felt like a man.

I carried her to the tub and helped her  
bath,she couldn't look at me,,takageza  
tese but the sight of her breast  
yaindivhiringa mhani something bout  
her body chaitondivhiringa brain  
chaiko,,I started playing with her boobies  
again ,making soft caresses again  
pasina time tanga taipira tese hanzi

" daddy I'm sorry I donno anything so I donno how to please you."

" you don't know how happy I am kukudzidzisa ndega."

Akabva angobata machine ndokutanga kutamba nayo mumaoko achipuruzira ndichimuratidza zvekuita,,she didn't know much but her touch chete was enough kundivhiringa,,I sat on the side of tub ndokubva aigarira,,,aidzika slowly ndaimutyira pain shame,,,I told her to do like she was bouncing then she started bouncing on it slowly,,her body was flexible, remember she could dance so I

told her to imagine herself dancing ,,I was busy with my twin sisters hangu ndakaona kuti ndadenha the freak in her ,the way she was moving and grinding hawaizomboti learner.

" mami"

" daddy"

" I will kill you if you do this to any man ndezva daddy chete okay."

" mmmmm"



I stop sucking her breast and she looked at me

" mami ndatii?"

" yes daddy please don't stop please."

" I love you mami."

" I love you daddy."

Mwana anga aaakunakirwa hake,,I

started moving with her and she didn't take long to come this time and I followed her. we had to bath again ,then I changed my sheet hanzi let me go and wash them ndikati siya I wanted to wash them myself. I decided to let her rest for a while time dzanga dzichiripo that was kuma 12.

End of chapter 14

Kaydie loves you all happy reading.

[4/3, 22:41] Ndozvoo: Dream lover 15

Story by kaydie

## Chapter 15

Sarah

I could have felt guilty but I didn't, how could I when that was the best feeling I ever felt in my life he was just my boss and not my boyfriend pamusoro pazvo ,he was also my weakness

yaitonyadzisa I failed to control myself  
kwaari of all the people,Amheno  
zvandaingonzwa sooo ,,i suddenly  
changed into someone else I felt jealous  
when he told Hilda kuti aimuda  
ndakanzwa kunge I was suffocating  
ndainzwa kuda kumudzipa chaiko but I  
had started it ,,maybe I wanted to test  
him kuti anondida here or he was just  
playing with me but when he got pissed  
off that's when I thought maybe he  
liked me just as much but kungonzwa  
kut Hilda I love you too kept playing in  
my head so all the way to the office  
ndanga ndaka shooter,ndakaita  
kubhidhaira ndichienda kuoffice kwangu  
, he didn't say anything ndanga

ndazvipira kupedzera shungu pana Jay  
ndichida kuudzwa ma sweet nothing  
saka ndakamufonera and we started  
talking,tiri pakati pekutaura  
ndopakapinda Mr Natt vakasunga face  
ndanga ndakatsamwa hangu but the  
way yavakatora phone nekukata  
ndakabva ndatanga kuvatya „he seemed  
different I began to move away but how  
far would I go anyway,,akaita  
kundivharira ndakaita kuzadzwa  
necologne yake yainhuwirira,,,when he  
touched my face ndakafunga Hilda  
ndikati hoo aakuda kundishandisa futi I  
didn't want him to take advantage of my  
innocence ,I lost it and slapped him  
nyangwe dai akandidzoseram hameno,,but

he didnt even slap me back  
sezvandakaitwa na Jay instead he  
kissed my neck ndikaita weak „I could  
have stopped him but with Josh  
hamheno ndaiita kunge ndabatwa  
nemagetsi saskam zvaro ,I was in my  
own world ndakuteerera his soft kisses  
ndakazoonamira then walked  
away,,,kwanga kwatova kusiiwa kauku  
munhu aakuenda kuna Hilda kunomupa  
zvinhu zvake,,ndakangorwadziwa  
zvekuti ndakangotanga kuchema  
imagine you turn me on like that you  
kiss me like you want me ,ndisisade kuti  
umire then you just leave me and go to  
someone else.I didn't wanna cry but Mr  
Natt sooo amheno.

He stopped walkin and looked at me, I donno what I would have done if he had walked out on me ndaizvinyarira ,,we started talking like heart to heart ,I hated the idea of him being with her but I had just met him not soo long ago ,,not even two weeks but the way he turned around everything in my life was out of this world ,it was as if we met a decade ago, the way he changed every emotion in me and brought out the kind of feelings I never thought I had in me. He hated me being with him but he met me with him zvese izvozvo didn't matter,,was this



love or we were just about to bring out the worst in each other,,I felt an animal arising in me and I could see I was already turning him into something else,,I started remembering Nancy saying hasha anodziwanza,,with the way he grabbed my phone nekuidzima I could see anga aipirwa.its like anga aakusatoda kuti nditaure na Jay but how was I going to just leave him without reason ,I had been with him for a while pana Josh it was just two mins,,this was like close to crazy and I couldnt ask him to leave her for me cause I wasn't even sure I could make the same move so none of us said anything about it except that he didn't want any man touching

me,,that was not much of a problem but iye manje,,,he was a man and me being just a virgin Asina zvaanoziva,,how honestly was I going to compete na Hilda wake waagara achipa zvinhu zvake and the way she said it on the phone waitonzwa kuti she enjoyed him big time,,

We both stopped talking nothing was left to say but there was tension between us,,we were fighting a war within ourselves and akazviona, he just grabbed my hand got into the car and

took me to his house,,I wasn't even bothered about it for that moment I wanted to see where all this was going ,,i was not loose he knew that for a fact ndanga ndazvichengeta wani,,,kiss yaakandi nama yawo sooo I could feel myself wet within seconds nekiss chete,,handitombozive how he took me to his room I had lost even my reasoning senses nekuti i allowed him to do the craziest things to me things that I never imagined.he made me beg for it ,,ndaitonzwa kuzvidawo izvozvo zvaaipam Hilda not that it was now a competition ,I wanted to feel how Josh made her feel I knew I wasn't going to regret it I donno how but it felt right,Josh felt

more of my man than Jay amhenno  
maybe he made me loosen up easily  
made me feel loved made me feel sexy  
made me feel crazy made me want to  
do things I never did before. I begged till  
I called him daddy,,,ndandakuda  
kuchema ,he was taking long apa  
ndandakufunga kuti just because I was  
not experienced he wanted Hilda more  
than me but pandakadaro akabva  
atouya full force APA I was scared futi.

When he pushed in ndakanzwa kuti noo  
better ndisiyane nazvo but he sucked  
my boobies ndikanzwa kupera simba,,he  
kept trying until ndanzwa kubaiwa kuri

serious and I screamed akandibata  
muromo zvinesimba ndikada  
kumuruma,,,ndakachema but he kept  
riding me slowly ,he was gentle and  
loving sooo the pain wasn't tooo  
much,he took his time making me relax  
ndokubva ndatanga kunzwa zvaakunaka  
mbijana mbijana,,,ndakabva ndatanga  
kubafirira,,,ndakatanga kumover body  
mbichana I used to hear kuti men don't  
like mukadzi anoita kunge danda APA I  
was desperate to please him so I was  
following his lead.ndakatanga kunzwa a  
crazy feeling in me yandakambonzwa  
last time,,,I was gasping for air I didnt  
know whether to cry or to scream or to  
pinch him but I wanted to do it all at

once ,he told me to let myself go,kuzondidaro apa he was looking straight into my eyes sweating ,,this time I looked at him back ,it somehow turned me on it seemed he was enjoying me like I was enjoying him,,ndakatanga kugwinha gwinha and he was doing it faster and harder ndakanzwa aaakufemera padenga calling my name non stop and he exploded right inside of me.my body was trembling ndaishaya kuti zvii zvaakuitika this was all new to me.

If sex was this good all the time and if every man was like Josh I felt kuti yaaa women varikunakirwa mhani,,sooo i was no longer a virgin, at that moment I didn't have any feeling of regret but kuti will Mr Natt still want me??? And Jay ndaizomuudza sei kuti I was no longer that girl he met,I was now a woman and another man had turned me into a woman ,a chance he waited for and I never gave him,,,I started questioning myself if I truly loved Jay or it was the idea of having a boyfriend that I liked,,,,I didn't wanna spoil the mood so I decided to forget everything at that moment.he took me to the bathroom and ran warm water for me to bath

„,akandigezesa everywhere then he started touching me turning me on again „,ini wacho kutokanganwa kuti zvinorwadza „,I wanted to make him happy and my body wanted him,,I looked down at his shaft ndanga ndisati ndamboitarisa all this while ndainyara kuonekwa ndakaitarisa but since my body was screaming for him I wanted to return the favor,,kunotarisa kudai ndakatya mhani kuti ndooyandivhura here iyi „,I didn't know about sizes but I definitely knew kuti it was biiig yanga yakanyanya kubuda tsinga dzaityisa but turning me on „, haaa vakadzi tine zvivindi,,I was stroking it achindidzidzisa ndakazongosimudzwa ndokubva



ndaigarira,,ndainzwa ichipinda slowly  
and payaipinda ndainzwa body yese  
reacting ,it was not sooo painful I let him  
put it all in but I could feel yaisvika  
kumberi mberi ,,he asked me to bounce  
ndikati nechemumoyo ndozvigona izvi I  
was flexible hangu,I started doing it  
ndikamuona closing his eyes ndikaziva  
kuti ndirikugona,,I continued slowly then  
I started doing like I was riding him  
ndakanzwa munhu aakubowa ndikaziva  
ndadenha kana nekwazvaibva I don't  
know ,,munhu akanakirwa I guess  
zvinongozviita zvega,he was sucking my  
breast I couldn't control myself I wanted  
him to take me there ,,he told me kuti  
ndezyvadaddy chete izvi but I couldn't

answer he stopped sucking me ndakaita  
sendichamuruma kuti wamirirei. At that  
moment I could promise  
anything,,,besides I didn't picture myself  
riding on another man.kungoti ehe  
ndakabva ndanamwa mazamu  
nemuromo haa kuzodaro ndainzwa  
being taken into another world  
yandaisada kudzoka hangu,,,ndakanzwa  
machine yakuita kunge yawedzera  
kukura ,,yaiita kufema ndichiinzwa  
ndikanzwa aakuchemerera achiita  
kusqueezer my ass and he released all  
of him again in me,,,

When we were done bathing we went to sleep,patakamuka he was on me again haaa Josh vakomana.

" daddy ndozotadza kufamba kani"

" Mira babie ka 1 chete I won't even take long,"

"Remember I have to go home."

" what if I don't want you to go home?"

" no no no I have to,my dad will freak out"

" okay chimira ,let daddy have his food."

He started fingering me slowly zvainaka mhani ,he started with one finger then two ,next thing ndandakukumbira ndega kuti daddy ndipei food yangu.ndakakwirwa mhani kusvika ndanzwa kuti ndaakupiswa down there,,,anga aakunzwa tsitsi ndanga ndaakuda kuchema then he finally came .we took a bath again mvura tanga yaakusada kusvika down there but ndakashinga,,, then he made us nice lunch ndookuzoenda to get my car APA ndaibatwa nekungo kiswa mumota. We got there ndikaona Jay waiting for me.

Josh: babie munhu wako akakumirira  
hona

Me: newako akakumirira manheru.

Josh : I told her andiko.

Me: when

Josh: when we were home.

Me:OK

Josh: look babe I didn't say I love you cause you gave to me good but I meant it ,it doesn't make sense but I want you,,,I don't wanna put u on the spot ,i cant ask you to leave him but i still want you to,im going crazy okay cause you been with him long but I feel that what we have is much deeper.

Please mami usamupe food ya daddy.

Me: I won't okay but what about you and Hilda ,I have fallen for you too I donno its love or something else,,,u made me offer myself to you willingly but I don't wanna get hurt .

Josh: babe listen let's not spoil the mood ,,okay let's take it slow,I won't hurt you intentionally never and don't do things that will drive me insane .

Me: I can't walk properly what am I supposed to do now.

Jay : pretend like u sprained your ankle  
OK kana kuti wotoshinga babie kkkkk i know you can do it.

He parked his car and kissed me sooo deep zvekuti ndisatombooda kiss from

Jay. We said our goodbyes then we parted . ndakafamba trying soo hard not to show it ndichitogaya plan ndakasvika pana Jay akatosunga face but I had other plans.

End of chapter 15

Kaydie loves you all happy



reading....[4/3, 21:57] +27 74 506 8107:  
Dream lover 16

Story by kaydie

Chapter 16

Jay

The past couple of days had a different turn off events, slapping my girlfriend, more cheating and all. I decided to give my lady breathing space cause I knew she was mad at me. I was mad at her too for disrespecting me,, I love her yes I do, well according to my definition of love I actually do but ndikavhunza munhu something I expect an answer that satisfies me but munhu wacho ane ma so called keda tendencies e too much

freedom of speech,,, but mhofu avabvume izvozvo manje,I'm embarrassed though that I didn't pick her up when I promised so I decided not to say anything bout that considering when I had spoken to her earlier that day aitove mumood hake .

Anyway when I spoke to her in the morning hanzi ndiri kubasa on a Sunday,futi here nhai ? ehe mukadzi ngaashande hake but this Job ndanga ndaakuda kumusiisa ndomukanda pa kitchen zvovharama asati andisimudzira mhopo.I didn't do relationships but pana Sarah ndakangomuona semukadzi

wemumba .so I called her ndichiti ndirikuuya later but phone yake went off I donno kupera kwe battery or kukatirwa so I decided to go ndonozvionera ndega.I parked my car pabasa park,her car was actually there so I thought munhu anga ari mubasa make ,,I waited and waited for over an hour ,I kept trying her phone still nothing,I had too many things to do so kumirira munhu asiri kubatika was a complete turn off.

Ndakamira hangu pamota just as I was about to get into my car and drive off ndopandakaona shasha ichipinda hayo with the boss,,the one man I hate with a

passion,,ndiye aive avakuvhiringa zvinhu pakati pangu na Sarah,we were good before he came into the picture,,Sarah respected me ,no funny issues ,anyway he parked his car kwema VIP and stayed there for a few min I couldn't see anything because his car yaivharirwa neimwe but ndaingove neka feeling kekuti unotogona kubatirwa babie wakagara,Ndopandakaona Sarah achiuya hake but ndandakatorova serious ndichida kuziva kuti phone yakadzimirwei. Aakutosvika she missed a step a twisted her ankle ndakamhanya kunomugama asati adona shame baby wangu Iwo ma heels munozomawanza instead of just wearing comfortable

shoes.

" are you okay babie ,, " ndanga ndatova worried hasha dzakatombopera munhu achiyuwira.

" ndakuvara gumbo shaaa ,,its so painful. "

" why didn't you wear comfortable shoes nhai hona manje."

I picked her up ndokumuti aedze kumira but she couldn't stand properly hanzi

gumbo riri kurwadza ,,I put her in the car and massaged the foot yacho yanga yakuvara ,ndakazofunga kusvika pa nearby pharmacy cause she refused to go kwa doctor so we drove to the pharmacy tikapiwa some rub and painkillers,,she took the pain killers then I rubbed her foot ne heat rub kuti risazvimbe takazonotsvaga flat slippers ekupfeka kuti ave a bit comfortable.takambotaura a bit in the car before driving off.

" Sarah babie sorry about all that happened I love you sha, I didn't mean to hurt you amheno chakangondigara

,maybe mweya wetsvina I donno,,it won't happen again I promise,,just find time for me also shaaa I don't want your Job to come between us ,all this time I been missing you badly APA your phone is off I have been trying to call you.sei wanga usiri kunditsvagawo shaa.

" sorry it went off yapera moto I forgot to charge it last night ndazoicharger a lil bit in the car and I forgot to switch it on ndaida iite moto fast sorry.

" its fine Mai Mhofu saka maswera sei."

" ndaswera maswera sei mhofu."



" eheka ndozvinoitwa ,chindipa hug yangu tione.

Ndakapiwa hug yangu bho then I took her for icecream hanzi ndakaguta aisada food so I took her to avondale for icecream then we ate takagara pama benches ndaida kuti asarambe akastresser ma muscles e gumbo so ndaida arifambise fambise APA munhu wacho nharo aingoda kugara.she was soo quiet hake I did most of the talking, vakadzi munononoka kusunungura futi sometimes.

"babie i was thinking of introducing you to my mom and dad hanzi namama she wants to see her muroora so when you are free toenda ka?"

"is it not too early shaaa we still getting to know each other tomhanyirei?"

"but babies what's there to know ,I know you and you know me zvaunoziva izvozvo ndizvozvo apana chimwe chausingazive and we will learn more

about each other when we are married  
you can't know me when you staying by  
your parents house."

" we will see OK but I'm still young  
handisati ndaakufunga zve marriage ini."

" or maybe you just don't want to get  
married to me?"

" you see you got this thing of putting  
words into my mouth I don't like it."

" I'm saying that nezvandirikuona hanti  
you don't want to meet my family,you

are old enough to a wife neni ndatokura  
for how long should we keep dating?"

" I didn't say I don't want I said I'm not  
ready there's a difference there."

" the difference is the same Sarah,okay  
okay ngatiisiye „chindipoo icecream."

Sarah ane nharo sometimes ndochinhu  
chaindibhowa ichocho but I didn't want  
to argue ipo Paine tension already,,I

decided to let it go tozozvita  
later,,ndakazodyiswa hangu icecream  
ndichida kumboyemera babie.  
Takatogara hedu pa avondale  
ndopandakaona masisters angu achiuya  
achisekerera ko they knew Sarah ka kuti  
ndiye muroora,they hugged each other  
kusiya kwa Clara aingove nema issues  
asinga nzwisisike,,Trish na Cindy  
ndovaida Sarah.

Cindy : muroora indava kunaka kudai  
,brother yangu ikugona kukuchengeta  
ndazviona.

Trish: but makoti what's wrong  
kuzopfeka patapata waakutidzikisa ma  
levels.

Sarah : kkkkk musadaro guys  
ndaminyurwa gumbo negogo thanks to  
your bro andigamha pamwe dai ratyoka  
,,,,but I'm good hangu,how are you guys.

CindyçTrish: we good

Clara : bho zvekuti ndimika  
muchambodya mari

Sarah: Maya just icecream chete.

Clara : but still haiuye yega inouya nemari „Jay nditengeroo icecream yawatengera Sarah.

Jay: manje Sarah ndiye anditengera mukumbire ka hanti muroora.

Clara : gara shaa kana usingade

Moziva rimwe dzungu Rina Clara sooo raimakisa „I'm trying to fix things with Sarah aakutondiuyira nemonarch yese

yedzungu ndakabhowekana mhani  
nxaaaa. My other sisters  
vakangomutarisa nemaziso ekuti kwana  
but it was already too late ,

Cindy: makoti we missed you  
,congratulations we heard  
waakushanda that's good sha watova  
pa pay roll ndichataimira month end for  
shopping ka.

Sarah: thanks but the Job is demanding  
still obviously more money,, unouya  
toenda kwaunoda don't worry these  
days I'm using my car.



Clara : haaaa Jay wakatengera Sarah mota ini usina kumbonditengerawo haaaa zvakaoma.

Jay: why are you sooo forward nhaiwe ,sometimes I think kuti ausi wekumba kwedu une pamromo,Sarah has always had that car haangozviratidze chete shaaa vane mari dzavo vanhu ava her father is a co owner of one of our banks in zim tikakuudzai kuti ripi motiitira dzungu zvimwe atichataure so dzikama.

Zvesure ana Sarah had money but uchiona the way yaaizvipeta you would

never know kuti pamusha  
wemari.pandakapedza kutaura Clara  
akashama muromo because  
aimutarisira pasi ndakazooka afinyama  
zvekusvotwa.Sarah akabva abudisa card  
rake and gave them hanzi get whatever  
you want.

Gals dzakafara ndookupinda mu nandos  
to buy food.

me : thanks Sarah for being patient na  
Clara ,I'm sorry ane dzungu nema  
personal issues but usamutore serious

handiti ka babie."

Sarah: its fine

Me : hauna kutsamwa here?

Sarah: I have met many people like her in my life ,I won't let anyone like her make me feel bad ,I'm good ,I got better things to worry about than her.

Me : things like what babie?

Sarah : just ordinary things nothing much.

Me: chiuya ugare pamakumbo a daddy.

Sarah: ah iwe gumbo rikurwadza remember.

Me : huya kani ndakusuwa .

Ndakarambirwa hangu then my sisters came,we ended up spending the day with them ,,vanga vapedza shopping yavo by avondale flea market,,I know Sarah didn't want to get married but I had other plans I had to convince her to

marry me,,oita nhumbu hake toita happy family,,I didnt want to have to worry bout another man taking her away from me,I wasn't going to let any man have her,,,Sarah was mine and mine alone.

Sarah insisted she gets her car kubva kubasa but I wanted to drive her home because of gumbo rake but akajamuka,we ended up going back kubasa kwake to get her car,,akatora mota but I told her ndaizomuperekedza following behind,,that was my future wife ko akaita accident ari ega

ndaizodii.she drove slowly in ndiri  
kumashure until we got to her place ,she  
parked by the gate ndini ndakazoburuka  
ndokuenda paari and kissed her cheek  
then I drove off after apinda muggedhi.

Ndakarova mota ndakanaka kuma deals  
,,ma drugs aifaya manheru especially  
weekend because most of the guy  
wanted to get high and freaky in the  
night.

End of chapter 16

Kaydie loves you happy reading.

[4/3, 21:59] +27 74 506 8107: Dream  
lover 17

Story by kaydie

0773812044

Chapter 17

Mr Natt.



Leaving her going to him was the pain I had to endure,,I didnt expect such a turn of events after spending a beautiful day with her and worse her giving herself to me like that was a feeling I didnt know how to express. I had been with Hilda and yes aindispaka but that was on the sex part but she never owned my heart,, I was never the kind of guy to switch girls,I wanted to leave her kudhara but anditozivi what kept me with her kuita kunge there was something about her chaingoita kuti kana ndaakuda kumuramba then pandomuona I would change my mind.Sometimes ndaigona kugaya ndiri ndega kuti but haatombori type yangu but I would end up brushing

it off. How was I going to handle this situation without hurting anyone that's when I remembered kuti I had been soo stupid and careless na Sarah ,sure I had sex with her ndisina kana raincoat haa ma1. All this while I had sex na Hilda ndisina raincoat futi ,,she wasnt someone I could trust but amhenozvaingondiita soo but thinking bout it made me scared, I felt like ndaita utsinye usingaite I was supposed to protect her,,Mudiki kwandiri and this experience was not well thought of and zvangoitika ,,I should have done something semunhu mukuru.

Ndakanzwa kuzvisema I had to do something quickly before she hates me,,I donno ma guts akabva kupi but something pushed me kuti ndingozviita ,,I looked for an open new start center ipapo ipapo ,I didnt want to waste any more time if I was sick meaning ndanga ndatozadza Mwana wevaridzi at least I had time to still save her ,,I found one yaive open kuna kwame ,,ndakapinda hangu hana ichibika manhanga ,ndakatomboda kurova u-turn but I was there already remembering that I had to do this for Sarah gave me simba to go ahead.ndakapinda pa counseling process and they asked me where my

partner was ndikanyepa kuti mukadzi wangu akafa.they asked zvese zvekuti when last were you tested what what ndikati 6 months ago ,,ndaisada all that nonsense all I wanted to know was if I was sick or not,,,after counseling then she took my blood for test,, ndakatanga kudikitira ndakagara,ndaingokwiza maoko non stop trying to calm down,i regretted

Going there in the first place

,,ndakakumbira mvura ndikapiwa,,I even thought of going without knowing,I don't wanna lie ,getting tested is the worst experience ever ,without even anyone to comfort you is even worse. When it was time for my results ndaakuvhunzwa kuti

hee if u are positive what will you do,,  
could she really not read my face kuti I  
didnt want all that, you should have been  
there pandakaudzwa kuti I was negative  
the yes yandaita even the lady who  
helped me akavhunduka ndookuzofa  
nekuseka.I never been soo happy in my  
life because a few minutes before I was  
in my very scary moment,ndakabuda  
ndichisekerera kani,,sooo relieved kuti  
Sarah was safe,,that's when I realised  
how careless I had been ,,you can't just  
sleep with someone without protection  
ko dai Hilda akandizadza haaa  
ndaimuuraya chete ini,this one going to  
be the end of it ,,no more kutamba  
nemoto unotsva.

I decided to go for a movie ndiri ndega  
„ndaingonzwa kamwe kamufaro sooo. I  
didnt want to call Sarah pamwe  
ndaizomupinza pama1 „its the least I  
wanted „,so I went to avondale Ku 7 arts  
„I liked the place yaisazara and worse  
Sunday kwaitova worse. I got there and  
parked „,went to st Elmos  
kunotombodya munoziva ukawana good  
news wanga uchitya bad news hameno  
kamwe kanzara kanongokubata sooo  
kufarisa zvekusvika pakunzwa Nzara. I  
sat looking outside hangu ndaitonzwa  
kuti dai ndadaidzira kuti I'm HIV negative

„vamwe mai vakatombonditarisa and  
shook her head „,ndigaye nemukuriro  
wakaita sabhuku zvozonzi sabhuku  
vane huturu hunouraya nooo„,mutarise  
zvandiri zvacho sure ndonzi kunaka  
kunze chete but ndatove pa waiting list  
yevachatungamira..

It took me a while relax „,ndakatarisa  
panze I saw someone who looked like  
Sarah hana ikarova I kept staring Ku  
Nandos and yes it was her anewake  
haamushaye .aive akagara eating  
icecream na Jay and some girls „my  
heart felt bitter and heavy kuti she was  
with him having fun and I was alone

having a meal alone APA ndapotsa ndazviuraya thinking kuti I may have infected her kutondimanyisa Ku new start.I had come to the wrong place,, all that excitement was gone but I was happy andina kuvaona all lovie dovie.I decided to go watch a movie by my house instead ,,no worries bout Hilda I had told her ndabuda .I got home and and took my wine hangu ndokubva ndapinda mu theatre.

Ndakazongobatwa nehope ndakagara it must be the wine that contributed to it.I



started dreaming of a woman dressed in a blue dress aive kure kure she kept coming towards me smiling,,,she got closer and closer ndokuzoona kuti it was Hilda but her face changed suddenly kuita munhu anotyisa her blue dress turned black,,her eyes went red like very red and she was not smiling at me anymore ,,ndakapepuka with sweat all over ,I sat down trying to understand what was going on,,whatever that dream meant it wasn't nice ndakavhunduka nezvandakaona.I went to take a bath ndokutora laptop yangu and sat on my bed .I decided to check kuti Hilda arikupi since I put a tracker on her phone.

Her location was mbare so ndakangozvisiya cause that's where her sister stayed,kuti kumbare kungaita ma dhiri here „ndakatanga hangu kuita basa rangu pa laptop,,It was already dark out atove manheru ,amheno musu uyu Nzara yanga ichingonditambudza „I was too tired to cook so decided to order in pizza.I was happy to see message ya Sarah.

" I'm home."

" mami did you get home this late?"

" is 8 late?"

" ehe"

" okay sorry."

" what are you doing,"

" just had my dinner ."

" uchindisiya nenzara,,I'm hungry ndipoo food."

" yapera ,I will bring you food tomorrow."

" okay how are you feeling mami."

" its sore I lied that I hurt my ankle I even got heat rub."

I couldn't help but laugh,,how did she come up with such a plan and pull it.

" you are laughing at me bye."

" sorry mami kani I miss you."

" I miss you too unaani?"

" home alone handiti wandisiya ndega."

" I'm sorry."

" take a day off tomorrow Sarah. "

" why but I'm okay."

" I know you are in pain don't lie I guess I went a little over board and I'm sorry hausiyike baby sugar yakawandisa so

I'm ordering you to rest I made you sick  
so I'm giving you two days off."

" What about your food."

" I will order something don't worry just  
rest."

"Daddy."

" yea."

" I don't wanna get pregnant. "

" don't you want my baby Sarah ."

" we are not even dating

" we can start now."

" don't be crazy u have someone and so do I."

" but I want you."

" let's not rush this ok ."

" I know okay I will bring MAP tomorrow

okay.?

" OK goodnyt."

" goodnyt ani?"

" sir,daddy,Josh."

" kkkk hauna kukwana goodnyt mami I  
love you. "

" I love you too."



Ndakatanga kugaya situation yangu and I regretted a lot of things,,nyangwe dai ndaishuvira to reverse time and change a lot of things,, ndakanorara ndichifunga kuti sure ndonowonekwa ndichitenga ma morning after pills ,vanhu votoziva sure ma deals andakaita,ndaitonzwa kuzvinyarira,since I had spoken to my better half ndakarara dzehumambo  
.....[4/3, 21:58] +27 74 506 8107: Follow this link to join my WhatsApp group:  
<https://chat.whatsapp.com/I0CSylze61vHnXs3GBtgEN>

Dream lover 18

Story by kaydie

0773812044

Chapter 18

Shanny.

I'm Shanny Travis, First daughter of Mr and Mrs Travis ,28 years of age ,I work as a caterer ,actually I do a lot more than that.I'm a lively person that's just my never ending personality that some may love or hate I don't care,me being me that's Shanny

Call me crazy I will like it still, ,I have know idea how I do it but I can easily

read a person at first glance ,, me being me I can't hide my feelings either, call me rude but I love my freedom of speech andidi kupedzera shungu mumoyo ndinofa ne bp. But In all things my family comes first I'm crazy bout my sisters ndovada zvokuti Anne and Sarah I really do but kuna Sarah zva Jay hangu I had a bad feeling about that guy from the beginning ane kakungwarisa but achiita kaumbwa nyoro sooo ,a side that Sarah has not seen and I have been praying and hoping she opens her eyes soon before we lose her.I can't tell her who to date and I wish I could but munhu anosarudza ega munhu anomuitira. One thing that makes me

happy is that she has found something to focus on,,,her job? Zvegororo rake well at least there's space now between the two apasisina take take too much „me being me I have noticed a slight change in my sister „ane kamwe kamood and ka vibe that she never had before maybe her being at work is an amazing thing ndikungoona ari bubbly you know that ka vibe kemunhu arikuspakwa ne life.

Busy in my own world and thoughts I heard a knock on my door .

" come in."

" Shanny are you free. "

" kkkkk I should ask you Sarah,,you are quite the busy one lately."

" stop laughing Shanny it's serious."

" OK ok come ,I'm free you can talk to me what's wrong ,,why didn't you go to work anyway."

" that's what I want to talk to you about but please don't judge me okay,you are my sister and I know of all the people

you give good advice I'm in a dilemma I feel like I have lost myself I don't even know who I am or where I'm going,,,I'm soo scared and soo confused bout my life,,I'm failing to make proper decisions I'm just a total mess.

" slow down ,slow down talk a bit slower ,,you have to tell me what's going on first for me to understand. "

" I slept with Mr Natt Shanny."

" whaaaaaaaat ,,I mean whaaaaaat ???  
When how and why Sarah, I hope he  
didn't force you izvozvi ndimupedzere."

" noooo he didn't I kind of made a move  
on him first,,,or not ,,I donno ."

" how did this happen Sarah you might  
mess up your job things might get  
nasty."

"We been having weird chemistry all  
along ,,and after the party things got  
heated."



Sarah narrated the full story of how it all started ,,,"I wanna say I got disappointed in her but again it seemed as if Sarah had awakened another side of her we didn't know like really discovering her inner self.

" Sarah what happened to self control,,honestly and what happened to Jay ?did u guys break up??"

" no we didn't and I'm sorry it just happened like I really wanted it to happen I failed to control it Shanny like something was pushing me to do it ."

" so what's next ? Are u guys dating now."

" I don't know,maybe not."

" so you are just screwing."

" it happened once Shanny ."

" you just got yourself into a mess lil sis and I hope you will be able to handle all this drama ,,personally I kinda like Mr Natt and I wish he wasn't your boss,,I met him once and you know I don't need to meet a person twice for me to know

how they are,,,my problem now is you said also that he has a girlfriend so if he really loves you he has to prove himself to you and be with you only,,its a big decision but if your love affair is based on true love then there should be sacrifices right,,I advice you to stop sleeping with him before you fall deep unless you guys want to just have fun but there's nothing like just fun,,it might be hard for you to control but do it for yourself and see if he will do anything to have you,,iwewe again une chikwekwe chako Jay ,deal with it ,,love can not be controlled or pushed you left it flow,,take time to know what you want and not take a ride with two men at the same

time you will lose the one you love the most and in as much as Mr Natt may accept Jay pakutanga ,but jealous always takes over especially now that you slept with him."

" I'm just scared kuti Josh may not love me enough APA I gave him something I never gave Jay.

" take a look at yourself kkkkk u are worried about Josh's love but you were never worried bout Jays love for you,,I'm not going to push you in any direction but I want you to figure it out by

yourself."

" don't laugh Shanny andisi kugona kufamba APA."

Ndakafa hangu nekuseka,,,nemanariro aiita Sarah I never ever dreamt of her doing this,,sleeping with a man finally worse asiri Jay,,sure people change nhai ,my lil sis had grown up right in front of me and I wasn't even paying attention to see,,,ndakatopotsana nefirst time yake having sex with a man,,,I can't hide this but I was feeling a little comfortable na Josh but i wanted to have a word with

him „andidi kuvhiringirwa mfanha wangu.Sarah was too soft.she was depressed so I decide to make her loosen up otherwise next time ndaizonyimwa nyaya

" so tell me nhai askana „how was it? I knew it kkkkk that day he picked you up ndakazviona INI„makandinyepera hangu but ndakazviona heeede „maziso aaikupa kuita kunge aona nyama.

" never I won't tell you."

" hahaha saka it was that bad."

" he was gentle sis."

" tell me more?"

" Haa are you not shy to hear such details.

" I don't wanna miss a thing so you better narrate it all or I will make you spill it the hard way,,,or I will tell mom kuti u broke you VGY kuna boss vako.

I forced it all out „zvakaoma my lil Sarah was in love and it seemed a lit too late to pull out but I knew then I had to protect her,,it was close to impossible but I didn't want her to make a fool of herself „,ones heart can be blinding to certain facts but I still wanted her to make decisions that made her happy and were good for her.our morning turned out awesome after all pasina time the man himself came around,,mom and dad were never home so we told him to come in,,,,perfect time for us to have a chat anyway. We made him comfortable but I asked to speak to him in private.



" Mr Natt sir Josh I would like to speak to you I hope you won't think I'm overstepping the boundary,,,if you think I am,,I'm still going to speak to you about it regardless of how you feel kkkk.

" just talk Shanny ,stop scaring me ike I killed someone .

" okay its none of my business what you do but its my business what happens to her,,somehow i got to know whatever happened between you two,,I'm not there to judge but its best for you guys to be responsible ,fix yourselves and your baggage first ,,you are a man ,it

may be easy for you to be with two women in your life but it can't be easy for my sister to have two men in her life, its a hard decision that I may be asking you to take but its for the best „Sarah is vulnerable right now, she may seem cool with a lot but I know her heart is too weak to take a lot. You are the older one I really expect you to be more responsible , I will never forgive you if anything happens to her."

" Shanny „ I apologise for whatever happened but I won't apologise for

falling in love with her ,I never planned this,,it just happened and I know I can not control my heart,,I won't promise the moon and the stars that I know for a fact I can't give her ,,but my heart I can,,yes I have a lady who has been there but never really had my heart ,,but when I met Sarah, she completed me,boss or not ,I don't care if situation was to repeat itself I would still love her I want to be a responsible man but don't ask me to stay away from her.

" I'm saying fix you mess you guys ,decide what you both want and move forward because someone might get hurt.

" I can't stay away I'm sorry remember we work together,,the more I see her the more I want her so that's impossible , I don't even want to think about trying ,,not after last night."

" remember this is not just about sex but about people involved in your lives as well."

" I know u love and care,,so do I ,,I will find a way to handle this I promise."

" hanti you know what you guys are doing chava chihure ka."

" ouch did you have to put it like that here."

" Anyway ,,ndapedza hangu but itombomirai zvekukumurana hembe umwe anozochema I'm not in a position to be nursing a heartbreak."

Takazopedza kutaura ndaona ndaakuda kudarikidza,,all I wanted was for them to have a clear picture of the possibility ye

chaos. I gave them space talk ,I don't  
wanna lie I was soo worried about Sarah  
and zvekuti Jay azomuitira ma firimu  
was not something I was up for. I  
decided to make a lil nice lunch ,Sarah  
sent me a message anzwa kunhuwirira  
hanzi I hope hamunyime Josh he loves  
our home cooked food kkkkk so that  
was the reason for the early morning  
just to prepare lunch box ,we thought  
canteen food yaishata aizve the food  
was for Mr Natt. I didn't say anything I  
cooked and served food ndakaona  
murume achinanzvira hake.

" Gulez munozozvinyanya mubikiro

wenyu uyu zvichiri zvekubika here?"

" kkkkk manga mati ndezvei?? I enjoy cooking zvavamuropa."

" mmmm saka bamkuru zvavo zvirikuita I was already thinking ndotora hangu mese muri two, ndoita barika hangu."

We all laughed and enjoyed our lunch, Josh was fun to be around hake , he didn't stay long after that then he left,,I could see the hidden smile on Sarah's face.

End of chapter 18

Kaydie loves you all happy reading.

[4/3, 21:59] +27 74 506 8107: Follow  
this link to join my WhatsApp group:

<https://chat.whatsapp.com/I0CSylze61v>



HnXs3GBtgEN

Story by kaydie

0773812044

Chapter 19

Sarah.

I went back to work and everything went back to normal.its been two months now working for Mr Natt and for these two months he hasnt been working in the office ,,he has been working from S .A so I have been handleling everything here by his command.I remember him

saying that I will be going wherever he goes but ever since he came to our house and left he went straight to S.A and left me in Zim.I can't lie I have been missing him badly ,,we spoke about how we should sort out our lives but why does this feel like a hidden rejection or I'm thinking too Much about it I don't know,,we just don't talk much about us and its all work related issues.I wonder if Shanny pushed him away from me ,but I donno why I'm feeling a deep whole inside of my heart .

Jay has been really sweet to me and keeps pushing that I should meet his parents „how do i do that when my heart now belongs to another man„I tried finding the best way to tell him kuti andichada but with the way he has been amazingly good ndotonyara.I tried avoiding spending too much time naye„I had to keep my distance„anyway I had a knock on my door.I was sitting in my office about to go for lunch

" come in."

A pretty Lady walked in ,not soo pretty but not ugly, very slim ,she wore a very short dress and a lot of make up ,she looked at me chewing her bubblegum.

" good afternoon how may I help you."

" hie I'm looking for Josh."

" Mr Natt you mean ?"

" Mr Natt to you yes but Josh to me."

" okay Mr Natt is not in and you should have called to make an appointment didn't the receptionist tell you before coming up here ? How come she didn't call me I would have told you before coming up all the way here."

" I go where I want go when I want to go ingondiudza Josh arikupi."

" he is out the country ma'am."

" kupi kwacho kwaasina kundiudza ."

" who are you if I may ask."

" Sarah ukwane wanzwa everyone knows me here iwe watadza nei."

" I'm sorry I was never informed about you ."

" ndiri Hilda mukadzi waJosh kana anga asina kukuudza ndimi ma PA anoita basa rekuvhurira makumbo ma Boss manje ndokudzikamisa vavhunze vese pano they know andidi zve dzungu , chindipa number ya Josh yaarikushandisa tione."

" I apologise ma'am if I offended you in any way but I can't give out personal information unless advised,I will ask him and get back to you please leave your details."

" nhaiwe asi unondishurira andina kukuudza kuti ndiri mukadzi wake here usade kutanga kupengera my office muno."

" my boss is not married and if you were the wife then definitely you wouldn't be here asking for his number."



Ndichingodaro ndakaona munhu  
achizamura ruoko achida kundirova  
mbama , ndakabva ndakasika kubata  
ruoko rwake zvine simba ,iniwo hangu  
pasimba ndiripoo „dad trained us self  
defence when we were still kids soo in  
as much as I'm quiet pasimba  
ukandipima topedzerana „so this was  
the Hilda !!munoziva ndakaseka hangu  
that finally we met but I don't know why  
ne first meeting she hated me soo  
much,, she already knew my name I  
donno kuti kuudzwa or it was mentioned  
somewhere somehow i didnt care ,,I  
kept holding her hand with all the energy

I had,,,ndakaona achifinyama achiita kuvhizura ruoko achirubvisa from my grip.

" ma'am i advice you leave now before I call security we don't do violence here."

" violence kuita Seiko iwe saskam I will be back for you ,unedzungu handiti uda kuonererwa nekutsvuka wotozviona wava in control even pamurume wangu.."

" whatever Hilda please leave,get out."

Zvehu maam zvakabva zvaperera there,,what was her problem really ,,I felt my head going in circles then I took a deep breath and sat down doin my breath in and out ,,ndakarwadziwa kuti ndanzi kuvhurira ma boss makumbo APA and sure ndakavhurira boss makumbo ,,ndakanzwa kuzvi tuka even though she didn't know but I knew and what she actually said was true ,,I was soooo pissed off with myself,, I hated my situation ,why did it have to turn out

like this ,I was supposed to be happy but here I was soo mad at the world for the issues in my life that I was failing to handle,,meaning kuti Josh was still with her but again how come she didn't have his number meaning kuti he just left without telling her kuti akuenda kupi,,what was Josh trying to do honestly,,was he running away from all of this leaving me all alone,,,her face kept flashing in my face ndakanzwa kunge ndadadirwa but looking at her yanga isitombori the type you would think kuti Josh would go for ,,mashoko akatanga kuuya in my head ,,so many things I started wishing I had said to her but that was never my thing fighting for

a man .

I couldn't help but feel jealous at least she was his girlfriend nyangwe anga asiri the wife and I guess she had the right to tell me shit considering I actually wanted what she had.I left my office and went to Nancy's office akatondiona ndakashooter already ,,I told her what happened akashama.

" I'm sorry love but remember I told you about her kuti ane dzungu „she did the same thing to the last PA „akamuitira madrama until she was banned to come kuno by Mr Natt."

" what's her problem I feel like dipping my claws into her skin right now I'm angry."

" Mr Natt is a very handsome man shaa and with that body he attracts soo many ladies ndosaka Hilda achimuchengera „dai uriwe waiita sei kkkkk but anyway let it go Hilda's attitude is too much like munhu asina kudzidza and you can't

blame her,,have you looked yourself in  
the mirror lately wawedzera  
kunaka,,your skin is to die for,,its  
flawless ,,you are very beautiful,,look at  
your hair its natural and long  
wakanyatsoenda kuna baba vako who  
wouldn't want ka Keda like you I  
wouldn't be surprised kuti boss  
vakatodyira kare."

" Haa bvapo."

Nancy truly helped me calm down my  
chest was burning nehasha,,we ended

up going for lunch my treat this time .we had a nice time then went back to work. Mr Natt called but I didn't tell him what happened ndakamusiya akadaro I didn't want kutanga zvanga zvambopera mumoyo mangu.

We didnt talk much it was all work. I didn't have much work to do and time was moving sooo slow ,my phone rang someone needed to see me ndakangoti ngaauye Ku office.kana zvivindi zvacho kunodai wanike ndi Jay.

I was shocked I didn't expect such a



surprise kuzouya akabata maruva „I took the flowers and put them away ndookudya hangu chocolate yaanga auya nayo. Hana yakarova ndatanga kufunga kuti ne jealous ra Josh aitii dai anga aripo ndakazozvisiya ndaona kuti ko iye he's still na Hilda so I decided to forget about all the nonsense yaindipa bp.

" inga you got a nice office babe."

" thanks ko ka surprise kkkk I didn't expect you to come inside."

" ndaneta meeting you outside its high time they got to know kuti you are taken."

" aaah do I have to tell the whole world who is or not in my life here?"

" ehe so that noone makes a move on my babe andidi newe Sarah."

he came around and kissed me „but I didn't feel any connection like my body was just tense,maybe I stress I was clueless.

" what's wrong Sarah?"

" nothing why?"

" you are tense."

" I'm sorry I'm a little stressed."

" Mhofu vauya tell me about it."

" kkkkk don't worry I will be fine ,its just work related."

" asi ka boss kako kari kukupa pressure  
ndiudze ndimugadzirise."

" haa noo dealing with clients is hard  
some are nice and some are rude chete  
don't worry ,thanks for the flowers and  
chocolate. "

" anytime love ,I will do anything for you  
okay."

We chatted for a while then he left after  
he got a call I donno whatever deals he  
was rushing for I didn't ask,,I have

always learnt to mind my own business and not ask too many questions,,,, ask no questions hear no lies was my motto,,like lately waingonzwa there's a deal there's a deal varume aungavateedzeri madhiri haaperi.I quickly packed my staff locked my office and left.lately I use my car ever since ndasiiwa paroad I prefer being safe.

I didn't wanna go home straight so I decided to go to avondale for a late night movie,,ndakatanga ndaenda pa nandos I was craving mazichips hobho so I ordered a double portion of chips

and coke ndookudya hangu  
ndakagaramo time dzichifamba . I really  
enjoyed that meal ndega  
hangu,,somehow I felt lonely I felt like I  
wanted to cry all of a sudden so I called  
Shanny ndikamuudza kuti get ready I'm  
picking you up. I drove home ndikaona  
vakatomira vese na Anny Haa team iri  
soooo.we ended up having a girls outing  
in the night,,the movie was great I  
realised I had actually missed these  
outings.thank goodness Shanny had  
cooked so mom and dad were sorted.

Later we drove home ,,I went straight to  
bath then I got a text from Josh.

" not in the office please mami."

Hana yangu yakarova ndakanzwa  
kupera simba.

End of chapter 19

Kaydie loves you all happy reading[4/3,  
21:57] +27 74 506 8107: Follow this link  
to join my WhatsApp group:  
[https://chat.whatsapp.com/I0CSylze61v  
HnXs3GBtgEN](https://chat.whatsapp.com/I0CSylze61vHnXs3GBtgEN)

Dream lover



Story by kaydie

0773812044

Chapter 20

Hilda

Sure how can someone just disappear without a trace „munhu kutoita close to two months asina kana chaataura no communication. Ever since the last time I saw Josh that was it he never called me or anything pandaida kumuona he told me angaabuda nebasa ,I been wondering kuti kubuda kwaakaita that time meaning kuti achiri ikoko here kana kuti kwatova kurambwa .ndakanzwa hashu dzakapetwa katatu ndikaenda

kuna Mbuya mzambiya kuti gogo vandisotere munhu wangu vandiudze kuti kurambwa here kana kuti pamwe munhu akatopondwa. Gogo vakapinda pamatare Avo zvikanzi Muzukuru ndiri kuvharirwa nzira andisi kuona .

" aaah gogo ndoyipi yamatanga kutaura iyi mukuedza kutii pakuti muri kuvharirwa nzira ."

" dare rangu ravharwa zvekuti kunyangwe vadzimu vekwangu vasuduruka."

" gogo ingotarisi kuti mupenyu here

imbomirai mafunnies azvisizvo  
zvandafambira kana iri mari gogo  
ndowedzera ko ndaramba here."

" kuti mupenyu ndiri kuzviona asi kuti  
ndizive kuti chii chirikuitika ndavanzirwa  
„pane ropa randaona randivanzira kana  
chiso chake."

" saka muri kuti kudii gogo."

" mirira auye Muzukuru achauya."

" sei asiri kutaura neni gogo inga  
mishonga yenyu yose ndakashandisa ko

chii chiri kuitika manje."

Mbuya vakapinda futi pamatare Avo  
ndikaona vachifinyama.

" Muzukuru uyu chisiyana naye  
zvichakanaka."

" kana gogo ndiye wandirikuda."

" heya usazoti andina kutaura ,chirega

ndiite wekudeedza ,ndipe Zita rake  
tione."

Josh Nattiery.

" mmmmm Muzukuru dzinza remunhu  
uyu wakamborinzwisisa here?"

" kwete zvaita sei gogo?"

" azvina mhosva ndoda Zita rake  
rekutanga iri arisi."

" ndiro gogo."

" harisi iwe unoti ndinopenga here saka  
unorara nemunhu wausingazivi Zita rake  
rose wakapusa."

" ah nhai gogo handiti ndiro randinenge  
ndaudzwa."

" chienda unonditsvagira Zita rake  
nekukasika,enda tione."

Moziva ndakapererwa „all along I thought I knew the man I was sleeping with , 6 years ndichiti I knew him in and out but ndakatoona kuti if you don't know your mans identity hapana zvamuri kuita. ini I have never bothered myself nezvazvo even kubasa it was just Mr Natt ,his friends called him Josh so ndanga ndisina hangu kupusa but he just didn't tell me kuti he had another name.I decided kuenda kubasa kwake hamheno kuti kupusa here or what sei pese apa ndisina kufunga kuzvishingisa kuenda kubasa,,well honestly ndaitya because he banned me kubasa kwake from the time yandakambokonzeresa



soo kuenda ikoko was a non starter, but now since anga asiri kubatika pafoni and I needed to make sure ndamuwana . I went home ndikanogeza ndookurova make up yangu bho bho zvangu ndakazora mushonga wagogo wekuti murume akutarisa anobva atodyira „ndaitogadzirira kuti when he looks at me zvatopera „

I started thinking kubva patakasangana,,asi kuti mishonga yese yanga yafumuka ???the reason akandida in the first place its because ndanga

ndamushandisira mushonga,,pamwe dai  
soo asina kubvira atombonditarisa  
,,ndakatanga kurohwa nehana  
ndakatanga kudikitira I really hoped kuti  
azvisizvo,,gogo vanga vakandisimbisa  
kuti apana mumwe waanombotarisa  
ndaitozomuramba ndega but nezvanga  
zvaakuitika I was suspecting kuti pane  
zvadhakwa.ndakatanga kufunga kuti asi  
pane irikutsviriridza na PA wake nekuti  
hana yangu yakarova pandakaona Zita  
rake amhenochiii ndichazovhunza  
gogo.ko izvo zvainzi pane ropa  
ravavharira matare what kind of blood  
was that rakakurira mishonga yagogo,  
asi kuti gogo vaakupera basa here tiite  
zvimwe but haa gogo mzambiya

ndaivatemba but apa vanga  
vavakundirasisa „asi vanga vaakusada  
ndiitewo mari kana kuti ndiroorwe ?  
Pamwe waitika ndikaroorwa andizouye  
kakawanda ndichida mimwe mishonga  
yekukwezva varume,,,plus ini ndanga  
ndava kudawo kuita settle down.ndanga  
ndaakuneta nekushanda veduwee „ehee  
iroro ndooranga riri basa rangu ndanga  
ndavakuda kuendawo pa early  
retirement....

Ndakanyatsopicker step ndichipinda  
,lucky ndakaona pa reception pasina

munhu ndookubva ndafambisa going Ku office kwake but the door was locked so I decided kupinda muoffice ma PA wake, ndaida kunyatsoona Sarah wacho munyowani , ndaida kutomupima ndiwone kuti anokwana here pandiri but ndakavhunduka ndichimutarisa ,,Mwana anga akanaka mhani iyeye,,,kumutarisa kudai waiti injuzu,,,amheno if she was colored but zvaiita sekudaro but mazuvano azvichaziikanwa Zimbabwe yazara makeda nekuda kwemafuta. Vanhu varikuibva kana vakura voita zvino mabhurumango kuti uchaziva kuti murungu here ??? Keda here???? Black here???? Its hard to tell. Pandazonyatso tarisa vhudzi

ndoopandakaona kuti ikeda zvedi.  
Ndakanyatsotsenga bubblegum  
nesimba rese ndichinyatsogaya kuti  
munhu uyu akauya sei pano munhu  
akadai.

Kuzondipa smile manje asingatozive  
kuti zvandainge ndafambira zvanga  
zvisingatode mafunnies kana smile  
chaiyo ndaisada kupedzerwa nguva,  
handaizombosekerera kana ndisati  
ndawana Zita randirikuda.

Ndakarwadziwa kushaya Josh apa  
kuzonzi he was out of the country but  
how could he do this to me. Ndakanyara  
kudzikisirwa kusvika kwekupedzisira

ndichinzi dai wanga uri mukadzi wake  
uchiziva kune murume wako  
ndakamugaira zvedu zvechigandanga  
ndichida kumukwatura but  
ndakatoonawo akasimba  
mutezo,,nhairoo dzungu randaikaita  
kukanganwa kuti ndakambonzwa kuti  
makeda anehasha maningi magamhiro  
aakaita ruoko ndiwo akaita kuti  
ndisiyane naye,, what was Josh hiding  
from me???ndokundwa nemushandi  
kuziva kune murume wangu shuwa  
pakudzoka kwake  
taizopedzerana,kureva kuti iro ropa  
raitaurwa nagogo raisatombondida  
padhuze naye ka,,,zvakanetsa kuti  
iropa hwai iroro.gogo vakanditi

ndisadzoke kana ndisati ndave nezita  
„apa manje kana kumba kwamai vake  
ndaisakuziva „haana kubvira aiita hanya  
nekunondiratidzako 6 years ndakatadza  
sure kana mishonga yakaramba  
kushanda.

I then decided to call Marcus ndiyo  
friend yake yandaiziva

" eh Hilda kwakanaka kuzondifungawo  
nhasi nhai babe."

" imbomira izvozvo mhani iwe."

" mmmmm inga nhasi wakato beeper ko chii chanetsa asi Josh akuvhiringa here ndikunyaradze futi?"

" no not at all ,,ndikuda kumuitira surprise so ndikuda kunyora a message but I need his full mame ,ndipoo."

" kkkk unopenga hauzive zita remunhu wako?"



" I know his name iwe but haadi kundiudza his first name ,hanti I wanna surprise him here ,,so I wanna know his first name."

" sorry I can't help you shaa I just know Josh ingonyoraka kuti Josh chii chashupa I just know kuti ma initials ake are A.J.N that's all ."

" muvhunze ka."

" he's not around shaa haasi kubatika  
anyway I'm busy totaura bye. "

Marcus akabva atokata phone saskam  
remunhu kuita kunge ndiye anga afona. I  
spent the day ndiine stress yekushaya  
Zita I tried checking on his Facebook  
Acc and company profile but  
paingonyorwa ma initials chete „I went  
back kuna gogo ndikanovaudza zvaitika  
ndakazonzi nditsvage panty rake apa  
ndaive ndisina kana one underwear yake.  
I didn't have his keys ekumba kwake  
from way back he never gave me an

extra key sezvinoitwa ma main chick  
kuti anopihwa extra key ekuti kana  
daddy vasipo ndichida kunoita surprise  
ndogonawo. I still wonder up to now kuti  
chii chinomboitika nemunhu  
wangu,,gogo vakangoti akangwarisa I  
guess pane zvaanondifungira zvaasinga  
taure but amhenno ikoko.ndakaenda  
kumba kwake manheru ndichida  
kunoedza kupinda kana nepawindow  
but ndakazotiza ikoko alarm yarira kana  
kuti uzive kuti how and when he got an  
alarm system installed hautozive .

I felt stupid mhani ,,kuita Ku feeler kunge  
mbava ,,my plan was to take his

underwear but kuzoita sembavha manje  
sure kuri kubatwa ndaiti ndiri kuitei  
„vaizozvinzwisisa here kuti ndikuda  
underwear ya bae wangu„kana iyo  
mhinduro ndaiiwanepi  
pandaizovhunzwa kuti ndaida yekuita  
sei nayo iye muridzi asipo ndichiita  
yekuba haaa ndakazviseka „humwe hu  
desperate hunonyadzisa mufunge„sure  
ndopazvange zvasvika here apa „I never  
dreamt for once kuti na Josh tingasvike  
pakadai„he used to tell me his plans  
nezvaaiita zvese.kureva kuti sure he was  
out of the country because Marcus  
confirmed it,ndaisada kuramba  
ndichifonera Marcus because paitovewo  
neka history between Marcus and

me,,takambonyaradzana kumashure uko,,I guess I had to be patient until zvazvigadzira zvega ,Josh wasn't going to be out of the country forever but I had to make sure PA andiudza kwaari ndaizomudzokera hangu.

I decided to go home ndimbonoita other plans ndandane time without Josh giving money and my pocket was running dry .

End of chapter 20

Kaydie loves you all happy reading

[4/3, 22:00] +27 74 506 8107: Follow  
this link to join my WhatsApp group:

[https://chat.whatsapp.com/I0CSylze61v  
HnXs3GBtgEN](https://chat.whatsapp.com/I0CSylze61vHnXs3GBtgEN)

Dream lover

Story by kaydie

0773812044

## Chapter 21

Sarah

Andrea ,,,Andrea Andrea he seemed



soooo far from me,I started smiling as he started walking towards me,,he had a musk on,so I could see only his body,,the structure of his body was very familiar

I reached to remove the musk on his face ,I wanted to see his face but he held my hand and put it right by his heart,I felt it beating ,,beating soo fast like it wanted to pop out.I stood on my toes anticipating a kiss that I sensed coming up next .the moment our lips met I woke up.

Damnit why did that happen,,I threw away the blankets ,got up and sat on the bed,the weather seemed a bit chilly and cloudy like it wanted to rain but definitely there was no rain coming that day,I noticed as I got up from the bed to open my curtains and windows,,the smell of fresh air and the cold breeze brought me back to life ,,I inhaled a bit of the cold air but I was already sneezing so I ran for a hot shower. As I was in there I started remembering the dream I had woken up from ,,Andrea! Was that his name?who was he ,,Shanny once told me that a repetition of a dream was urgent call to pay attention and find out what it meant, it had been 4 months

dreaming about the same man,,sooo many times I thought he would tell me his name but never did,,I got soo attached to the man in my dream that every night I still wanted to sleep early so that I have more time talking to him, maybe then I would know his name at least.

His name was Andrea but where do I find him,,why does his physic look sooo family ,,where do I find him when I don't know him and why does his body structure match Josh.could it be just identical structures and identical voices?

Shanny: please Sarah get out of the shower you are not a damn elephant.

Me : go away and let me bath even elephants also want to look pretty.

Shanny : you are going to work and not a date

Me : shut up Shanny

Shanny: is Josh back

The moment she mentioned him my heart almost stopped beating luckily I was under water I managed to stay calm, I thought of the message he had sent me,,it was soo creepy,,what had he seen in the office,omg did he see Jay and I kissing omg.

Me : Shanny

Shanny: yea

Me : could it be possible that Josh is around.

Shanny : I donno ,you tell me why you think so.

I told Shanny bout what happened at the office .

"Maybe he was just saying usazoitire muoffice,,, but why are you getting all cosy with Jay ,does it mean that you want him."

I got out of the shower and sat down  
lotioning my body.

" Josh went quiet on me,,he doesn't talk  
about us anymore Shanny,I feel lonely  
and Jay has been there ever since ,I love  
him Shanny,but I think he just used  
me,,there are days when I just feel like  
going crazy on him ,,I wanna shout at  
him but I just don't have energy for it  
Shanny what do I do?"

I was already in tears talking to Shanny  
,she just came and gave me one long  
hug,she let me cry it all out until I felt It  
was enough,,that's one thing i like about  
shanny she let's you cry if you want to  
,she let's you shout when you want to,,I  
took a deep sigh.

" Sarah have you ever thought that  
maybe he wants you to figure out what  
you want."



" but I want him."

" then show him that you want him."

" I can't Shanny ,he will think I'm desperate,, yes I'm desperate to have him here and ever since that night I have days when I crave his touch but I don't get it ndakambofunga letting Jay do it but honestly I can't do that ,I don't have romantic feelings for Jay."

" soo what do you have for Jay ,how do you feel about him because you surely

are entertaining him."

" I guess its friendship Shanny ,,or I'm confused why is it that I don't have any romantic feelings for him,,I struggle to kiss him ."

"Because your mind body and soul is with Josh,,is it because you he took your virginity."

" I liked him already before that, I was romantically attracted to him before we had sex I wanted him Shanny ,,you must think I'm stupid."

" no sweetheart you have finally fallen in love,,listen find a way of telling Jay before you mess up everything."

" thanks Shanny ,,please dress me today I don't have the energy."

Shanny was a blessing for sure,, she helped me choose what to wear ndokubva andipa the dress that made Josh mad ayas zvakaoma.

" Josh told me not to wear that."

" Josh ain't there so keep quiet and feel pretty."

I let her be, then I chose a fur coat to wear on top since it was quite chilly, a cold is the last thing I wanted.

I went to work zvakanaka but felt a bit sick ,,who is Andrea???? I started

wondering I really wanted to know why I called that man Andrea and why I felt soo close to him,,,instantly I start missing Josh like crazy,,,my body was aching for him,,,I wanted to be loved ,kissed and every other thing.I was disturbed by Jay' s call.

" Jay hie."

" kutanga riini nhai mai mhofu."

" mhofu mamukasei?"

" more like it I'm good mai Mhofu."

" chindivhurira door tione."

" aaah uripi iwee?"

" kwauri ndookwandiri open kani baby."

I got up and opened the door Jay  
akapinda ari full force nekungondinama

kiss „APA my body yanga yagara  
ichinyatsonzwa KUDA kubatwa chaiko I  
started responding to his kisses.for the  
first time ndakanzwa kunakirwa ne kiss  
yake,,he started touching me all over  
and I was moaning zvichibva  
zvatomuwedzera ndakaona  
aakundikwidza hembe then my office  
phone rang i reached for it but Jay  
stopped me, it carried on ringing Jay  
achindirambidza kudaira anga  
akatocharger hake,,, phone yakabva  
yakata then my cell started ringing  
ndakaitarisa and almost froze Josh was  
calling.....

"Stop it Jay my boss is calling."

" so what he will leave a message."

" I said stop it kani I'm at work shaa."

" saka tozovipedzisa later ka?"

I ignored him and answered yaatone 2 missed calls already.

" Sarah,"



" yes good morning Mr Natt."

" why arent you picking up my calls."

" I I I I wa was a lil busy sir."

" solo busy you couldn't hear your  
landline don't lie to me."

damnit I was stuttering „I couldn't even

Speak at that moment I felt horrible ,,I promised I would never let any man touch me,,I hung up the call and ran to the toilet to cry,I cried and cried in there then I remembered ndanga ndasiya Jay Ku office,,,I cleaned myself up and went back to my office. I found him on my phone I don't know kuti aitsvagei but he didn't find anything .

" asi you are expecting a Message pafoni pangu?"

Akavhunduka nekunyara zvese but zvakandibhowa I hate people who snoop

around other peoples private things.akangoigadzika Pasi lying kuti he was going through my photos mxmmmm rubbish ndanga ndatsamwa kuti ambouyirei, kutokanganwa kuti a few min ago ndanga ndatomubatirira ,

" ko chii ,,why did you storm out,,what's going on."

" nothing chienda I want to get back to work."

" look at me." Aidaro holding my face

achida ndimutarise but I looked away.

" Sarah I said look at me ahusikunzwa?"

I looked at him and he kept staring at me like he was reading my facial expression.

" staring is rude Jay ,ukudei?"

I'm seeing dif versions of you lately,,APA wanga uchichema after the call I want you to tell me what's going on before I

force it out of you. "

Ndakanzwa hana kurova kuti ndabatwa  
„kuzorohwa futi ndaisatoda hangu,hana  
yakatanga kurova but I had to calm  
down and act normal ndisati  
ndazvibatisa.

" Sarah I'm talking to you."

" sha I messed up some important  
documents we lost a client I feel soo  
bad ndosaka ndachema ,look Its only  
two months ndiri pabasa and I'm already

messing up,,ndakatanga kuchema futi amhenos shungu dzaingondibata so ,, akabva andibata then hugged me I just wanted him to go ."

" mai mhofu kana zvashepa zvebasa just leave it ,,i will take care of you,,money is not a problem I can even help you start a business I don't want anyone stressing you like this."

" I can start a business if I want Jay, my father can help me don't worry I just want to work and make something for myself zvisina someone else

involved,,make my own legacy."

" when we get married handiti zvinenge zviru zvedu here nhai babe why do you have to do it wega plus handiti ndini daddy ,why can't you give me the chance to prove myself kuti I can be the man in your life I know your father has money but why would you rather take his and not mine?"

" because he is my father havafe vakazondikonorera and you are just my boyfriend unogona kumuka wakachinja

waakundiwachisa."

" so that's how you think of me?"

" this is not the time and place Jay,I need to get back to work.

He came and kissed my cheek and left but I could see his eyes were red with anger but I didn't care.

Ten minutes i sat there blank,like I was sooo far away



" Sarah,"

I thot I was dreaming of that voice.

" Sarah ,"

I froze looking at him ,,when did he  
come back was he some kind of ghost  
.he stood there staring at me with his  
eyes red.

" oh sir ,you are back why didn't you tell me I would have sent a driver to pick you up from the airport?"

" did you like it when he touched you."

I couldn't answer him I just couldn't, I looked away.

" look at me when I'm talking to you Sarah i said did you like it when he touched you answer me damnit."

His voice scared me „suddenly I looked at him with pain „„he left me and went away „why was he doing this to me.

" your wife came by „she was looking for you yesterday you should call her she seemed desperate."

He didn't even look surprised he didn't even flinch he kept staring at me with eyes that pierced my heart ,I was embarrassed „could it be that he saw everything ?? But how? He wasn't around i thought of a plan misodzi yakatanga kuerera I thought achanzwa

tsitsi ,haa kana hake he came close to me.

" so he touched here,here and there and here and there."

" stop it ,"

I screamed and stormed out of the office

end of chapter 21

Kaydie loves you all happy reading.[4/3,  
22:00] +27 74 506 8107: Story by kaydie

0773812044

## Chapter 22

I got into my car ,I wanted to drive and go far away and breath,forget about everything,,I was soooo confused I couldn't think straight so I called Shanny.I was crying again ayas I donno why its been easy for me to cry ,,soo not me.

" shanny he saw me."

" who saw you and why are you crying?"

"Josh saw me."

" is this about yesterday, Jay kissing you?"

" no shanny today."

" haaa what do you mean today did u

guys kiss in the office again."

" yees and he was touching me all over  
he almost took of my clothes .

I told Shanny everything that  
happened,she just took a deep sigh.

" calm down Sarah calm down."

" I can't calm down he won't want me  
anymore I love him Shanny."

" you better be honest with him and tell  
him exactly what happened and why it



happened."

" he looked soo mad he will kill me  
Shanny."

" dont be silly if he's pissed its because  
he loves you and is disappointed in you  
I'm sorry but u acted quite bitchy I told  
you in the morning to not create a  
mess."

" thats not helping Shanny."

" fine where are you."

" I'm sitting in my car."

" get back to work OK if he's angry let him let it all out,,,just don't say anything rushy talk it out okay."

" okay but I had stormed out."

" you are at work Sarah pull yourself together don't create a scene unozotanga kutaurwa nepasiripo ukafamba mbiri isiriyo ,pull yourself together."

Shanny was right ,,I was causing a mess

for my self and giving a chance kuma office gossip kutovapa zvekutaura,,I got out of the car and walked slowly back into the building.I went into my office ,Mr Natt was no more there ,I sat down and tried concentrating on my work but zvakaramba ,,I needed to talk to him and find out how much he knew,,was he playing with me all along lying that he wasnt around iye aripo,if so then what was the motive behind that,, ndaizvitongesa ndega ndakazonzwa mafootsteps emunhu aifamba I went to stand by the door ndichimateerera i wanted to know who it was plus kuti aiendepi,, munhu wacho akamira padoor pangu as if trying to check kuti

mune munhu here ,ndakahwanda kuseri  
kwe door pandakanzwa richivhurwa  
slowly and softly ,,the smell of his  
cologne filled the room and I closed my  
eyes inhaling all of it,, ndakavarairwa  
forgetting that I was supposed to be  
hiding.

mmmmm mmmm ,he cleared his throat.

" if you soo love the smell of my body  
then why are you trying to hide."

" I'm not hiding."

" so what were you doing behind the door?"

" I was looking for something."

" did u find it then? "

" no I didn't ."

He walked up to me sooo close to me ,,I was leaning on the door,,,somehow I was already breathing heavy by just having him sooo close,I had missed him more that I knew,I closed my eyes and

opened them again , he was looking at me as if examining me ,he sensed I was uncomfortable honestly I wanted him to take off my clothes right away but there was too much tension the situation was awkward and he must have noticed it.

" is all this how he makes you feel."  
What was that supposed to mean

He moved closer ,our bodies touched,, I gasped for air,,what does this man do to me,,,why did I have to be sooo weak around him,,he asked the same question again.

" does he make you feel like this,,he unzipped my dress ,the feel of his hand on my body drove me crazy.

"Sarah "

I struggled to bring out my voice ,but finally did

" No"

" what did u say?"

"I said noo."

" did u sleep with him? "

I looked at him,,his eyes were fierce .he hit the wall with his fist,,he was breathing heavy like he wanted to kill me,I opened my mouth to say something but I couldn't he hit the wall again,,

" Josh stop it."

" why should I stop huuuuh tell me one good reason I should stop."



" I didn't sleep with him Josh I promise I never did ."

" did you go to his house maybe?"

" no I didn't ."

" you are lying to me Sarah"

His hands were shaking ,his lips were trembling with anger he held his head „hamheno zvivindi zvakabva kupi I pulled him and kissed him „I kissed

him once he resisted ,I kissed him twice he resisted ,third time he kissed me with sooo much hunger and anger too,,,I had to break off ndaona kuti ndingasvuurwe muromo nekiss yacho yeginya.I was just trying to make him forget but no yanga isati yapera.

" I swear I never went there."

" so you let him touch food yangu hanti,kudya kwangu here Sarah?"

Answer me

" only today Josh."

" if I hadn't called how far were you going to let him go?"

" I wasn't letting him go down on me I promise I'm not lying,,,I missed you Josh  
„I was missing your touch your kisses  
„you just went away ,you didn't wanna talk about us it was all work „you introduced my body to something new,,I craved It I wanted it badly „I yearned for you every night ,different kinds of hormones where creeping all over my system Josh what did u want me to do and today it just got serious I'm sorry."

" so every time I go away you will let any man touch you just because you are feeling horny is that it?"

" not just any man he just happened to be my boyfriend and I was horny because of you,,I didn't pick a random man from the street why are u being like this?"

" because I'm hurt and pissed Sarah ,,the space was supposed to be for us to breath,,miss and want each other more but when I was busy loving you you were busy loving and kissing someone else

,believe me for the past 2 months I never touched another woman,it was soooo hard Sarah because I'm a man but I still couldn't touch another woman but how could you Sarah? "

" why is it soo easy to justify yourself on all this ."

" because I didn't do what you did,,food yako I kept it all intact hapana akabata."

" how do I know Josh how do i know,,there's no tape measure to check

kubva pandakasiira I said I'm sorry ."

" how about yesterday did u miss me too when u kissed him."

" yes I had to picture it being you,,and I hate you for making my body the way it is now,,if you hadn't touched me I wouldn't be the woman I am now."

" what kind of woman are you."

" I want you constantly. "

" do you want me now?"

" do you have to ask me that."

" yes cause I want you to say it."

" daddy I been dying to have you. "

He too me into his arms and hugged me sooo tight,,our hearts were beating the same beat,right then I knew I loved that man with every bit of me.

" you should have told me when you needed me,,I wanted you to tell me."he whispered in my ear but something was different in his voice like he was crying ,I felt a tear drop on my skin and I knew he was crying,, so that's how badly I had hurt him,,I couldn't stand it,,I have never seen a man crying for me,, I hurt my Josh ,I pulled away from him but he quickly wiped his tears too late I had seen them already.

" where do I stand with you,, I don't even know if we are in a relationship ,I wanna



know Josh all this happened because I didn't know what we were."

" you are my woman but I'm sorry I'm failing to forget what I saw ,the picture is stuck in my head mami."

" were you ever in SA?"

"Yes."

" then how did you see all that?"

" I have cameras here Sarah, all I need is my laptop to see everything,,I wanted to stay a little longer but I got on the last flight last night after I saw you kissing him, feel my heart Sarah feel it and see what you are doing to me."

He put my hand on his heart and it was really beating sooo fast right there i had a flash back of the very same scene in my dream ,,what was the meaning of all this could Josh be Andrea?

I stopped thinking I walked up to him,,,I

undid his belt unzipped his pants ,I wanted to do something drastic to bring him back to me,,I remembered all that I had seen on the movie I had downloaded ,don't laugh at me I wanted to please him badly I,heard that man go crazy over a blow job so I had downloaded a tutorial on how to give a blow job.I slid my hand into his boxers and met with what I was looking for ,,to my surprise he was already hard ,I started stroking him there,he held my hand trying to stop me ,

" Not now mami."

" shhhh just let me please ."

I took it out and held it in my hands,,I was scared and wondered if it could fit in my mouth,,I knelt down still holding it,,I licked the head of his dick looking at him and he nodded like to say go ahead.I licked again with my tongue,,I imagined licking a lollypop I actually took days practising on a lollipop so I did like I did on the lollipop ,I felt him pulling my hair cause he had his hands in my hair,,I started sucking it like really sucking it good,, I heard him moaning my name ,,the encouragement I needed ,,I was playing with his balls and sucking him ndikanzwa daddy

vachiyuwira ,ndikanzwa aakuizadza mukanza ikapotsa yandidzipa but I didn't wanna disappoint ,,I went to his balls and sucked them giving him a hand job.

" mami please mami don't stop."

I went back to his dick I really sucked it playing with with my tounge like kunyerekedza the head ndikanzwa his muscles tightenin,,it was now too full in my mouth.

" mami move I will come in your mouth,,," I didn't listen to him I wanted to be crazy with him,

" Sarah babe pliz ."

I sucked faster ndichiita ndichimedza mate ,,Josh made me wild ,he brought out an animal in me,,,finally I heard him groaning I almost choked swallowing all of his come oh dear I couldn't believe I actually did that even he was surprised .I took my wipes and wiped my mouth and wiped him too,,,I pulled up his boxers

closed his zip and fixed his belt,,he  
starred at me in disbelief.

"Mami where did u learn to give such an  
amazing blowjob."

" am I forgiven"

" not until u tell me where you learnt  
that."

" the internet."

He pulled me into his arms and we stayed that way for a while letting our bodies communicate.

" I forgive you only because that was one hell of a blow job."

" thank you ,I'm learning so teach me what you like."

" am I ur first on this one too?"

" yes Josh."



"I love you Sarah."

" I love you too."

End of chapter 22

Kaydie loves you all happy reading

[4/3, 22:00] +27 74 506 8107: Follow

this link to join my WhatsApp group:

<https://chat.whatsapp.com/I0CSylze61vHnXs3GBtgEN>

Dream lover

Story by Kaydie

0773812044

Chapter 23

Mr Natt

I couldn't remember the last time I had been so angry in my life „I watched him kiss her „I thought she would stop him but she didn't „why did I expect her to do so anyway after all I had taken a step back after Shanny spoke to me. I really thought that this would really help us figure out what we both really wanted „I knew for a fact that I couldn't do without her „ what Shanny had said was right we had to deal with our baggage so I stayed away from Hilda I wanted to see if I could do without her, what she gave me most was good sex and I wanted to see if I could do without it „the past two

months were quite hard I had to resist temptation,, when things got really bad I would watch porn and wank .

As weeks went on I stopped watching porn I started thinking of only Sarah,, her picture in my head made my body weak ,,I would go through the events of the day I had her first I would imagine doing it over and over again and I would help myself with her image in my head, I missed her soo much ,I could have told her sooo many times but I didn't know how she felt about me,,I told myself she loved me because that's what I wanted to believe, hearing her voice all the time even when we spoke about only work

was still a beautiful chorus in my head. I wanted her to come and join me where no one was ,where it would be just me and her,with no one to judge or stop us ,without Hilda or Jay to worry about where I could love her without limitations,, where she could love me only,,scream my name a thousand times if she had to. To me she was the best thing I ever had I never really knew love till I met her ,,it took me a split second to know I wanted to have her all to myself,,I was already planning a future with her I wanted my mom to have a daughter in law like her ,not like her but she had to be my mothers daughter in law,all the qualities of a wife I found in her,,each

time I held her I felt our hearts  
connecting ,this is the kind of love I  
wanted ,, I could grow old with her ,she  
kept my body busy ndaingonzwa  
nekuvhara makumbo nekungomutarisa,

Keeping my hands off her was going to  
be hard and I was going to break my  
promise to shanny that I wouldn't touch  
her so I decided to go and work from SA  
staying by my cousin's house.I watched  
her work everyday ,even when she was  
deep in thoughts I would know so I  
pretended to call about work yet I just

wanted to keep her busy „its unfortunate I didn't have any cameras watching her wherever she went but I wished I had nekuti honestly each time I saw her she was prettier than the previous day.

I watched her everyday and I was satisfied with just that until the day Jay got into her office, watching him kiss her,,i couldn't hold it that's when I sent her a message but seeing Hilda in her office and all the action that happened freaked me out,,what was Hilda up to???



And why did she want to hit Sarah,,I knew Sarah to be soft she wouldn't pick a fight meaning Hilda had started the fight ,,I didn't want to listen on the conversation but I had to,,,so Hilda was truly hunting me down ? I thought to myself,,running away from her was not the solution so I decided to face her .I decided to get on the night flight before things got out of hand,,I didn't tell Sarah I wanted to surprise her, I got to Harare very late and took a cab home.

Pandakasvika i was informed kuti my alarm had gone off,,hakuna mumwe it had to be Hilda ,she didn't know I put

cameras around my house so I went in the house and checked my CCTV which confirmed Hilda had been snooping around my house. I have seen crazy in my life but Hilda was quite a woman „ndakazvisiya zvakadaro „,I checked the tracker yandakaisa on Hilda's fon and it stated kuti she was by holiday inn „my heart was uneasy I locked my house got into my car and drove to holiday inn „,I sat down at the bar a sipped some wine trying to see what was going on around 11 that's when I saw Hilda with some guy coming out of the elevator vakabatana havo „,Soooo this was Hilda nhai„,I knew something was up with this bitch ndaishaya ndomubatira papi„,I

didn't wanna make a fool of myself pavanhu so I took my phone and took some pictures and left „she didn't know I was back and she never noticed when I took the pictures „so amai ava vairovesa poto muma hotels„I decided kuita sebenzi risina zvaraona but evidence ndatora.

I couldn't believe I stayed with that woman for 6 years,garinya zvaro ranyangira yaona„I drove back to my house I still wanted to keep a low profile „I slept ndisina kana kutaura nemunhu

this time I really slept like a baby I was always looking for something to dump her and now I had,,ndaingoda a little more evidence futi ,,I had to play this wisely . Ndakamuka very early and went to work ,,the guard opened for me achifara kuti ndadzoka soo ndakamupa yedrink and told him kuti noone was supposed to know kuti I'm back,ko I was the boss that was not a problem,,I got into my office and got busy waiting for Sarah to come in.I watched her as she walked in ndakafinyama when I noticed she was wearing that very dress yekukonzeresa,,what was this woman trying to do to me achandiuraya ne bp chete,, I kept watching until I saw Jay

achipinda „the way he kissed her was supposed to be me kissing her,,,I never cared bout him being her boyfriend but I never wanted him to touch her,,don't think I'm crazy but that's how crazy I felt about her.

Ndakanzwa ndichivira nehasha kugarwa chaiko,,I couldn't watch anymore so I picked up the landline and called her but she didn't pick up,,all this I was watching on my laptop, I kept calling but she didn't pic up „I wanted to go and bang the door open but I had to control

myself „the woman I loved was about to get butt naked with another man in the office pa company yangu futi „I called her cell ,when she looked and saw my name that's when I saw her freaking out and the romance stopped. Did she really need to see my name for her to stop,,,I hit my desk out of anger thinking kuti nezuro ndakabata Hilda then today Sarah my supposed to be good gal „munoti murume haacheme munonyepa I felt my heart being ripped out.I watched her storm out,, I knew she was crying,, that nerd had the nerve to go thru her phone ndakatombonzwa KUDA kutumira message yaizomumisa moyo but I left it.

I was relieved when I saw him leave,,I saw Sarah crying I knew I meant something to her and I knew guilty was killing her somehow but I knew that maybe I had pushed her a bit,,did I really push her into another man's arms unintentionally???. I finally got the guts to go and face her in her office, looking at her and how beautiful she was made me more angry because I was supposed to be getting a welcome back hug kiss and more but she ruined it.

I wanted to punish her I wanted her to

feel guilty but she stormed out in tears ,I didnt bother following her I let her be.I looked outside I saw her car there ,I was relieved and went back to my office ,I ordered breakfast ,somehow all this anger made me very hungry,,food was delivered and I ate .I replayed their honeymoon video over and over ,, was she really that in love with him?I kept wondering.I saw her walking in after a while,,,I hesitated going to her and causing more drama ,,I loved her and I was trying soo hard to contain myself, I went her office and opened slowly I donno if she was hiding but I found her inhaling the smell of my cologne,,this woman was something else.



One moment she wanted me like I was the only man and the next moment she was kissing someone else,,if that's how love is then I didn't want it,, I wanted to be loved zvisina minus percentage yaningi .I saw fear in her when she opened her eyes ,,so for her not to run away I blocked her way and stood right in front of her reminding her of who I was ,,daddy yes I was daddy ,,I did all that on purpose I wanted to torture her,,even my questions were just to torture her I wanted her to tell me she loved only me,I saw it in her eyes,I saw regret I saw passion I knew she wanted

me „I unzipped her dress and tortured her body ,I really had missed her skin,it felt soo smooth,,I wanted her body right there but that vision was torture I was failing to contain myself till she came and kissed me, with the same mouth that kissed him haaa ndakanzwa kusema,ndakada kumuvhunza kuti wageza mukanwa here when u went to the bathroom but how long was I going to resist her , I kissed her zvehasha and akazviona kuti ndakacharger and she pulled away.

The issue was still unresolved so we spoke about it until I was satisfied or maybe I was comforted by the fact yekuti she did it cause she was craving me and couldn't control hameno call it love or stupidity but I actually bought the story,I knew my body was her weakness or maybe ndakakasika kumusiya ari ega after the introduction ,I didn't know what I had done to her until she forced me to understand what her body needed.

Bae akazondiwachisa kana dzungu rekutsamwa rakapera „ndakaona ndaakuvhurwa trouse,zip boxers and next thing her hand was right there

chaipo chaipo,,just her hand there I felt  
my body selling me out Shumba vanga  
vacharger kudoti nechemumoyo  
Shumba dzorai moyo Shumba  
vakawedzera kusimuka,,who was this  
woman?she was no longer the girl I left  
she gave me an amazing blow job  
nyama dzikadaira , akaiyamwa  
ndikadeedza Zita rake ,,I didn't wanna  
come in her mouth I begged her to let  
me out but she didn't listen until I came  
in her mouth APA imagine ndanga  
ndaakudzipa Mwana wevanhu Shumba  
vaita shura.by the way Shumba ndini  
ndiwo mutupo wangu chaiwo.

She cleaned us up bae akandifadza  
worse kuti she made an effort to learn  
that just to please daddy ndaitoda  
kuziva because kuzozvibata kuti aitira  
Jay yaizoita Hondo,, ndakanzwa kumuda  
more than ever .my wifey.

End of chapter 23

Kaydie loves you all happy reading.

[4/3, 22:01] +27 74 506 8107: Follow

this link to join my WhatsApp group:

<https://chat.whatsapp.com/I0CSylze61vHnXs3GBtgEN>

Dream lover

Story by kaydie

## Chapter 24

Sarah

" Sarah we going away on business for a

couple of days so go home and get ready,, pack enough clothes for a week."

" what ,what business ?how come you didn't tell me about it ?"

" do you have to know every business of mine?

just go and get ready and don't forget your passport ."

" where are we going?"

" we are attending a conference in Capetown."



I just nodded ,grabbed my purse and headed home,,I was given two hours to prepare ,,nhai honestly a woman needs much more than that to prepare for such an event, beautiful clothes what what. Besides the transport business Mr Natt had another company that specialized in IT ,,nowonder he saw everything i don't know why I never thought of the possibilities. I got home ndikatambirwana Shanny ,,Anne was still at school,

" dear are you alright you sounded pretty

bad on the phone?"

" I'm okay Shanny we talked it out.

" so what happened ?"

" I said we talked it out Shanny what more do you wanna hear.?"

" I wanna hear about the kissing and making up part."

" sies on you we just spoke about a lot

of things."

" things like what?"

Shanny was impossible „once you got into her trap you would never getting out.soo I narrated the whole story I mean the whole story without leaving out anything.

" saraaaaaaah ?"

"Whaaat?"

" where did you learn how to give a blow job sies on you."

" shut up Sarah I don't kiss and tell."

" but you already told me more than half of the things tell me the rest ,cooome oooooon I'm your sister."

"Fine on the internet."

" so you are busy downloading porn now lol."

" you are soo forward it was just that ."

"Mmmmm mmmmm so are you going to have sex again."

" geeez Shanny who asks thaat, just help me pack my bag we going on a business trip to Capetown."

" heede business my foot,you guys are taking a trip to naked land"

" why do you always have to be like that."

" you were fighting a while ago and next thing you are going on a business trip?"

" we don't mix business and pleasure you,,if its work then its work.

Shanny aisapererwa but she chose most of the things „matching panties and bras ,,bikinis for swimming at the beach

as if we were going to go to the beach,,,sunscreen lotion everything,, a couple of evening dresses  
,,ndakatozobvisa a few cause my suitcase was already heavy. I went to take a shower ,,lotioned my body then put on one of my sexy dresses. Soon as I was done there was a hooter by the gate ,,I picked up my bag ndikaperekedzwa na Shanny to the car  
,,Josh got out of the car and hugged Shanny ,the 2 seemed to get along I don't know if that was real but shanny hake never faked.

" Gulez how are you?"

" not bad good to see you, asi manga makuda kuuraya Mwana makuseni."

Eish ndakanyara why was shanny bringing that up ndakangomupa the keep quiet eye.

" ha ha ha not at all I would never do that it was a misunderstanding chete."

" mmmm musauye magadzira vana on that so called business trip ."

" its business shanny. "



" alright alright safe trip."

" thank you. "

She winked at him and he just shook his head haasiye katsika kake ,we got into the car then he said.

" mami you look too good ."

" Thank you."

he slid his hands into my dress and took off my panties.

" Josh what are you doing on the road like this."

" nothing relax I want you to feel free chete."

" who said I wasn't free ?"

" your body said so ."

" when ?"

" right now ."

He parted my legs and slid his finger into my punani slowly. "" "" ooooooh Josh ."

" you are still soo tight I was just checking meter yepandakasiira."

" haa tsek who does that?"

" every man. "

" there's nothing like that you can't tell."

" trust me I can"

He started fingering me slowly  
zvainakidza maiwe Josh aindipedza  
simba .

" arent we going to be late?" I asked yet  
moaning at the same time.

" we are going to be late if you don't concentrate and take too long to come tikubatwa tiri pano pagedhi amhenohako."

He put two fingers ndikanzwa kuti yaaa ndakaona ndaakuvhura makumbo ndega forgetting kuti taive pa gedhi ,he took out his fingers they started rubbing my clitoris zvaitekenyedza ,he rubbed slowly but nice I don't know how his fingers did it but one was playing with my clitoris and one by my punani I felt him making circles with his finger oburitsa

opinza ndakanzwa kubvunda ndikanzwa  
ndaakusimukira paseat ndaakutadza  
kugara ndikanzwa aakuti ,

" yes mami that's it „come babie."

" daddy please don't stop."

" he put in two fingers and fingered me  
fast ndaisada amire kanii, "

" Sarah babie come I feel you."

Kuzondidaro I felt myself coming  
zvesure and he didn't stop until  
ndagwinha ndapedza apa I was  
breathing heavily, I was lost in love lost  
in his touch akazoburitsa his fingers  
ndadzikama APA I was now shy to look  
at him I just took out a bottle of water to  
wash his hand akaramba hanzi siya  
zvakadaro,,amana soo zvaitwa na Josh.

" that was a thank you for a job  
weldone."

" which Job now?"

" the blowjob."

So he liked what I did ,I felt like I had won an award ,,APA manje I felt dirty I wanted to bath but akaramba kuti ndinogeza hanzi we will be late.so he wiped me with a wet wipe then we drove to the airport hatina kugara,I called mom and dad and told them i was leaving and were disappointed thaybibpleft before they could see me, we boarded the plane ikasimuka kuma 2 ,around 3 we were there already.he had booked us in



a hotel by table mountain so we took a taxi there,,we were received well,, Josh was clever I thought we would have separate rooms but he booked one meaning we would share everything including the bed. I headed straight for the shower soon as we got in I didn't want to be unfresh anymore,,the water was nice and warm ndiripakati pekugeza ndakazoonna munhu apinda asina kana chinhu but varume soo havanyare kana,,ndakanzwa ndichimedza mate ndichitarisa body yake.

" can I join you." He asked and I just nodded ko paizorambika here ipapa,he

got inside padhuze dhuze and stood behind me where I could feel his eyes piercing me and his machine too.

Ndakavhunduka ndikati chii chandibaya akabva aseka hanzi zvionere wega, I looked ndikaona tsinga dzabuda machine yaipirwa,ndakanzwa achifemeruka achiswederwa and I knew ndanga ndisingambopa bude.he began playing with my nipples withing sec my nipples were red apa amira zvino „ndainzwa dzungu richindibata I donno why ndokubva ndabatira pamadziro e shower

"Are you okay?"

" yes I am

.ndakanzwa ndasimudzwa and he put my legs around his waist my punani ichinangana ne his machine ndakanzwa like yanga yaakundivhura futi,

" babie babie why is it a bit sore. "

" because we did it once and I left so relax it won't be like last time."he walked

out of the shower akanditakura then he  
sat on the edge of the bed

,akanyatsonangisa and pushed in  
slowly ndikanzwa chills alover my body  
ndikanzwa ndaakuda kuchema

„ndakayamwiwa my nipples ndikasvika  
pakuti.

" babie stop you will kill me,"

" I wanna kill you so that no man can  
have you. "

I started riding him like I was twacking  
„his mouth on my nipple,dick in my  
punani and his hand pakabeans chaipo

ndakachema ndikavhunza mutupo  
wake,pandakanzi Shumba ndikaziva kuti  
sure varidzi vesango „nowonder he was  
soo possessive and zvaada  
ndizvozvo.ndakatambirira kusvika  
ndanzwa my body vibrating until I came  
„„,akandisimudza then lay me on the  
bed ,he lifted my legs and I opened them  
wide ,I saw him smiling ,I wanted him to  
have what he had missed so he rod me  
nice and slow with sweat dripping all  
over him ,I could see he really wanted to  
satisfy me ,he didn't know that he  
already did,,I felt tears flowing on my  
cheeks ,,I never knew a man could make  
me cry making love,,his love made my  
heart weak,I wanted more and more and

I felt I couldn't survive without him.

"Babe why are you crying ,does it hurt."

" no babe its not hurting but I have just realised how much I love you and can't survive without you

And you doing all this to my body how will I survive without it?"

" you can have me anytime you want mami.,"

He was pushing deeper inside slowly but

really deep.

"Daddy deeper please"

" are you sure mami?"

He touched me there with his shaft  
going deeper then I screemed  
Andrea.damnit what did I just do.

he looked at me straight into my eyes  
,he had stopped riding me,i was scared I  
didn't know what I had done,,, how the

hell did I call him Andrea „how was I going to explain to him „tears came out flowing, he kept staring at me.then he finally spoke,

" Sarah."

"Yes babie."

" where did you hear that name."

I couldn't answer so I just opened my mouth and kept quiet.



" Sarah."

" I'm sorry babie I didn't mean to."

" I said where did you hear that name ?"

His face turned piece like dif person i thought he was going to kill me but he started riding me slowly hanzi taura ndakateerera,I thought he would be rough but he was soo gentle i started stroking his back then I started moving my hips following him ndikanzwa aakushinyira ,,

"Sarah answer me damnit."

I called you Andrea in my dream okay „I keep dreaming of a man who is exactly like you and I'm convinced that its you Josh you are the man in my dreams i feel you are my dream lover.

" call me Andrea again"

" whaaaaaat?"

" do it Sarah please. "

" Andrea ."

" yes babie."

" Andrea ."

" yes mami I love you."

He was now going fast and I was moving with him faster be bent down to

suck my nipples I couldn't hold back I screamed Andrea again and I came,,I had my hands in his hair my scream made him wild and I saw an animal in him,,his shaft was a bit too large for my punani but it fit perfectly during sex and I loved it ,,the thrusting got intense and I felt him coming.he kissed me none stop with passion I lay on my side and him behind me he was touching me all over like he hadn't had enuf he slid in again with all of his come still inside

" babie I'm dirty ."

" I don't care I can't have enuf of you Sarah."

I was wining on him and then I felt his shaft going in from behind ,his hands were on my nipples ,he showed me how he wanted me to move,I was moving my ass my hip and waist and he was licking my back,,dai makandivhunza Zita I was going to lie,,,he torchered my body making me come more and more paakazopedza zvikanzi.

" Sarah ,"

"Babie ."

" my first name is Andrea. "

I just froze .

End of chapter 24

Kaydie loves you all happy reading.

[4/3, 22:01] +27 74 506 8107: Follow  
this link to join my WhatsApp group:

[https://chat.whatsapp.com/I0CSylze61v  
HnXs3GBtgEN](https://chat.whatsapp.com/I0CSylze61vHnXs3GBtgEN)

Dream lover

Story by kaydie



## Chapter 25

Mr Natt

The conference was just an excuse to spend time with her „it was not 5 days but just a day but obviously i didn't tell

her.it took me long to get to Capetown  
two months that I had stayed away from  
her dzaida kuripirwa and sorry hake  
Shanny I couldn't do it anymore I wanted  
to move a step further tiite zvine musoro.  
Truth is I wanted to get married to her,,I  
never met a woman before who made  
me wanna tie the knot but this one I  
would ask her to marry me again and  
again even if she said no I would still  
wait.I couldn't wait to get my hands on  
her,I decided to join her in the  
shower,Sarah looked a little thicker than  
the last time I had seen her naked  
body.pfungwa dzekugeza dzakatama as  
I got busy with her akati ai responder  
fast hake ,my body was her weakness

and this was my time to take advantage. I made love to her over and over again I got shocked when she called me Andre,, I was not sure if she meant me because I never told her that name before, only just a few people knew that name mostly my family, so ndakatomboita hasha thinking she was thinking of another man aineni ,,I wanted her to tell me who she meant ,,she finally told me where she got the name,,,funny thing is I had been dreaming of a woman who was just like her and i thought it was a mere coincidence but now when she told me about the dream something in my heart told me for sure she meant me .we were

having the Same dream about each other.all this was confusing.

Andrea was my great grandfather ,,I have never met him but I saw him once in a dream ,,his face looked almost like me only that he was a white man he was from scotland so originally our family is scottish ,me being the fourth generation so I was just a bit darker but still very light ,my hair is not soo soft but not soo hard either,, so one day when he came to my dream i recognised him because of the pictures of him that were

at home. he came to me but he kept changing form from human to a lion „ndakatombotyia in that dream but he told me a man should have a heart of a lion dont fear you are a lion yourself so ever since then ndanga ndakuzviti Shumba .truth is I really didn't have a totem but most people did not know because they didn't know my history,,,,,But who told Sarah that name was now my question.

" mami."

" yes bae."

"I want you to tell me everything about the dreams okay, how and when all this started ."

Sarah told me everything from the beginning,, how it all started 4 months ago before we met ,this was unbelievable because I had been having the same dream for the same months but I didn't tell her hangu I just kept quiet,, was our relationship known before we even got to know each other way before we met???? I suddenly felt like I was a story in a book and wanted to

stay there if I went to reality maybe it would turn out to be untrue.

" tell me Sarah, what made you soo sure it was me."

" the little things yet big kkkkk."

" what do you mean."

" when we met,,,,your voice matched his even though I hadn't seen his face,, body structure exactly the same ,,the way you called my name was exactly like him,when you made me feel your heart beat,,it was a scene I had scene before,,how u made me feel when you came close was exactly him and the mole on your neck ,he has as well so I just knew it had to be you."

" did he tell you his name? I'm jealous of the man in you dreams ,he was there before me."



" he never did „until the day before you came back after two months I just heard myself calling him Andrea that's when I knew his name."

" it seemed you weren't sure so why did you call me by his name."

I could feel her heart beating fast like she was scared she might say the wrong things.that's not what I wanted ,handidi munhu anonditya .

" something like someone pushed me to say it ,I donno it just happened."

" okay babe call me Andrea tiritega chete handiti ka,,that name brings out a lion in me.

We finally went to bath Sarah was exhausted ,we then ordered room service ,,the food was delicious ,,we ate in silence ndichimu feeder ,,she had quite an appetite actually ,, we watched

a movie in the night cuddling, we both didn't wanna speak about other things but just us. we fell asleep takadaro I guess tanga taneta, ndakazomutswa na Sarah kuma 12 ,,

" Andrea, I'm hungry."

" kkkk ayas of ukudei babe?"

" I feel like having fries."

" this time here?"

" aha yes."

I called room service to check if they had fries in the middle of the night  
„luckly they had ndikabva ndanzi order large portion ndakangomutarisa and shook my head,, food yakauya ndikaona bae achisekerera ,she sat up ndikaona munhu atononokerwa „she ate her food in silence kutsvaira ese without even offering me .

" haaa babie ende unodya ."

" ndingatadze nei wandiitisa ma exercise?"

" chete I have never really seen you eating I donno the portion you eat lol."

" I hardly eat much I guess the days I was stressed I started finding comfort in food „soo ya I'm eating a lot lately ."

I was watching her ,she looked soo cute achitaura .

She had put on weight actually.but she looked very sexy.

" wawedzera kunaka ."

"Kana newe."

" hona wandimutsa so what are we supposed to do now?"

"I feel like watching the stars with you."

" dress up and let's go downstairs. "

We both put on warm clothes Capetown was quiet chilly ,we went outside looking for the stars but they weren't much but we lay on the ground looking up at the few stars that were there.it was a beautiful sight I have never done it before but it was really beautiful ,,I could feel soo much peace in my heart and I could see her soo peaceful , the moonlight on her face made her soo beautiful .she took a deep sigh after a few minupof silence and looked at me for a long time.she had a lot to say but she had no idea where to start that I noticed.

Me : start from anywhere

Her: how did you know I wanted to say something?

Me: my heart,I felt it right here in my heart.

Her: babie?

Me: yes

Her: I'm going to let him go



Me: don't say it if you don't mean it I don't wanna have expectations ,I will be deeply hurt if that doesn't turn out true

Her: I mean it

Me : why do u wanna let him go.

Her: because I want to be with you,, I can't have two men in my life,,my puzzle with him doesn't fit but my puzzle with you fits perfectly.

Me: you are my shining star

Her: and you are the air that I breath

Me: do you wanna tell me when you are gonna do it?

Her: when we leave this place give some time

Me: so it will be just you and me now

Her : no

Me : what do you mean?

Her : you will still be with her

Me: no I won't,I'm letting her go,,not cause you are letting him go but it was long overdue..I caught her with another man Sarah.

Her: whaaat were?

Me : holiday inn ,the day that I came.

Her : but how?

Me : I have my ways don't worry.

Her :you are an unpredictable man.

Me: I love you Sarah ,I have never loved a woman the way I love you and this sharing thing was killing me.

Her: there was nothing much to share.

Me: my lips mami those are part of my food.

Her :okay I'm sorry maybe you are not going to trust me ever.

Me: I trust you and I'm sorry I may have pushed you into his arms when u needed me and I wasn't there.

Her: I love you too.

We kissed for a while laying there till we saw a shooting star and I made a wish ,we lay there our hearts talking to each other,we left taakunzwa our bodies craving more so we hit the elevator,Sarah was kissing me all the way ,,she seemed like a totally different woman,,the confidence she had was different,,she was relaxed yet still

shy,,she was too much ,,we were both shy when the elevator stopped ,we never noticed APA Sarah was alover me then the door opened and a couple came in,,,they just smiled at us but honestly I was a bit shy tabatwa pamabasa erima.we got into our room tikatangira pa door. I was scared kuti ndomukuvadza but iye wacho aitove neginger kudarika rangu ,,she took of my clothes and she never gave me the chance to help her,,,,she stood there infront on me Mwana wemunhu ari zvaakazvarwa akaita,,,,

Me : where did you learn to be soo

naughty?

Her : you keeping teaching me.

Me: how

Her: I donno ,your body teaches me

Me: are you not sore

Her : a lit but I want you,and I want you  
now

Me: yes ma'am

She walked to the window and opened the curtain zvikanzi do me watching the moon,,the moon will be the witness if you break my heart

Me : and if you break mine?

Her :never but if I do intentionally then the moon would be the witness.

Sarah was a freak muchivande ndakazviona ndega,,she didnt want kisses or anything hanzi daddy ingoisa



like that totangira ipapo,,,kkkk zvimwe  
zvacho I just smiled and followed her  
command,,, she bent down and I slid in  
her holding her back and I started riding  
her slowly ,,she was holding the closed  
window ,the light from the moon was  
shining on us,,,I did it slowly for a while,,  
there was something different about  
her ,,she tasted different ,I mean nicer  
,the kind that you keep wanting not that  
she wasn't super nice before ,yes she  
was but she was incredibly juicy nice,,,I  
took her into another world and I wanted  
to be her slave forever,,she started  
moving her ass ,waist back and fourth ,,I  
could have sworn someone trained her  
,her flexibility was even better than

Hilda,,the way she moved in circles i couldn't control but I had to make her come ndisati ndamakisa,,I reached for her nipples ndikanzwa bae aakupera simba ,,I taped her ass and she started moving faster neniwo ndakabva ndachinja gear ndikanzwa " Andrea." Ndikaziva I hit the spot.

Her: don't you dare stop

Me: only when you ask me to

I pushed in harder ndikanzwa munhu

achigwina Shumba ndokuita hasha  
varimo kusvika vapedza basa her body  
was shaking so ndakamubata asati  
adonha .I put on her on the bed then  
wen dozed off till morning zuva  
ratobuda.

End of chapter 25

Kaydie loves you all happy reading.

[4/3, 22:03] +27 74 506 8107: Dream  
lover 26

Story by Kaydie

0773812044

## Chapter 26

Sarah

" Andrea wake up."

" nooo mami wait I'm sleepy."

" come on when is the conference?"

" soon OK ,in 4 days time"

" whaaaaaat ,so you lied."

" yes ,I needed some time with you,,  
sorry."

" so you tricked me ,you are crazy."

" crazy about you yes."

This man was something else ,the conference thing was just a way of getting me locked up alone with him,,,I was now worried if I was going to survive all those days with him, with the way yaanoda you know what!!!! I wanted to hit him with a pillow but I was disturbed by a knock,I wondered who it was because we hadn't ordered room service

" take that will you?"

" OK"

I opened the door and there was a man standing with a bouquet of white roses. I just smiled and he said,

" Mrs Sarah Natt?"

" whaaat ?"

" I said Mrs Natt?" I got confused because I wasn't married and why he called me by Josh's surname,,,this was all his doing I knew it, I looked at the man almost a min until Josh called out



" Sarah get that please."

" okay .sorry"

" thank you sir my mind was far I am  
Mrs Natt."

" these are yours."

" thank you."

" you are welcome"

The man left as soon as I took the

flowers.they looked beautiful,, I really loved white roses they gave me a sense of peace ,but how did he know because I never told him,, Jay bought me red roses

"Andre"

" yes Mami."

" how did you know that I like white roses? "

" I did my research "

" tell me who told you?"

" I cant tell you my sources come here."

" lemme put these away, and why did you tell him I'm Mrs Natt?"

" because you are."

" not yet."

" I don't care just know that you are."

The smell of fresh roses was awesome i kept on sniffing them and inhaling the beautiful scent.I went over and sat on the bed next to him then he pulled me down to sleep next to him then gave me a long beautiful kiss." I missed you he said ."I just smiled how could he miss someone he spent the night with and was still there.there was some kind of excitement in me ,of just being with him,this was my first time spending a night with a man,, the man I loved.

" Sarah "

" yes"

" allow me to love you forever."

" if you let me breath forever ."

" how will I make you breath forever?"

" by loving me forever."

" then just shine on me every time ,,if i do something wrong tell me I'm not perfect but i want to be the man you will

never get tired of the man you will never forget,i don't have the moon or the stars to give you but I have me to give you my soul to give you, we haven't been together long but I know that I can't do without you Sarah ,you like a drug that I can't survive without,, I don't want to promise you anything ,allow me to just love you and make me a happy man.

I want you to officially meet my family I hope I'm not scaring you,,I can't wait anymore to do the right thing ndokutorerwa babie wangu,what will I do then?, my mother has been waiting to meet my woman since forever,I had not met her yet but I have now, you Sarah .

" every time you speak like that you make it hard not to love you Andrea,I'm sooo in love with you it scares the hell out me,,looking at you I still can't believe we are here right now and I don't want this moment to end ,,I want to enjoy every bit of it,,,I'm not perfect I lack a lot but i love you Andre I loved you before we met and here we are ,from my dream to my reality, just love me back like you claim and I will love you until you can't breath anymore.. I know in my heart that there's one man who own my heart body and soul,,its you ,so how can you worry

that someone will take me when it was solo easy to give myself to you without even thinking twice.

" pardon me for worrying ,Sarah I feel crazy things when I look at you,,I even scare myself.

We kissed soo passionately with sooo



much emotions and every time he did that I felt like crying,,,his love melted me ,,we carried on kissing ,one thing led to another ,I begged him to take a shower but he said no ndikukuda wakadaro.we made sweet passionate love ,,he was soo gentle and patient with me,surely i was never going to live without Andrea ,he was my better half.

We went to take a long bubble bath together even though most of the time he was all over me,I never wanted all of this to end,,then we decided to go for

breakfast downstairs at the restaurant  
,when we got there there was noone  
sooo quiet the place was filled with  
white roses all white everywhere  
somehow Andrea had convinced me to  
wear all white that's when I saw a poster  
that said JUST YOU AND ME MAMI. I  
laughed was this all for breakfast?  
Kupenga ndokuziva

" babe ,"

"aha"

"all this for breakfast?"

"Yeah , quality time with you my lady."

"when did you plan all this?"

"last night lol,you like it ?"

"I love this ,I love you,,this is all perfect."

He pulled out a chair then I sat ,the air

was sooo fresh,,the music was lovely and soothing we enjoyed a beautiful morning nice breakfast I still wanted fries ,,I had suddenly picked an obsession of fries they gave me sooo much comfort the days I was stressed now I couldn't let them go ,I wish I could but I couldn't

" mami fries in the morning why."

" I donno its an obsession kkkkk,"

" you might need gym with those"

" are you saying I'm fat"

" no but you are phat"

" meaning?"

" pretty hot and tempting."

" lol and you are phat too."

" talk like that and I will take you upstairs."

" you will kill me Andrea ,its now sore down there."

" I promise to give you a day off but unoti daddy vanodyei."

" so you want that everyday?"

" do you wanna miss a day without food?  
"

" no but that's different that's soo much friction ."

" so you are not attracted to me?"

" daddy how can you say that ,I want you even now,,but you make me cry every time we make love ndaakunyara manje."

" you make me feel like a real man when you do that,pleasure makes you cry love ,if I never made you cry once then I was going to be disappointed in myself."

" but we have a lifetime to do that."

" I don't wanna miss a day in our lifetime."

" lol I give up on you Andrea."

" call me Andrea again and see what I will do to you."

" OK OK I won't ,,but I love that name."

" ko Josh?"

" I love that too it turns me on but Andrea does much more."

" babie let's go upstairs."



" no way I'm going up there with you ,you promised."

" ouch,,okaay"

Murume aizondikuvadza hake uyu the way he loved punani was too much .I was not sooo used yet my second time was still painful so iiii we had to slow down even though i wanted him to do it over and over again. We finally decided to go to the beach so we went upstairs and changed I wore my bikini that shanny had packed but it left almost half of my butt out ,

" hell no."

" what."

" u know it."

" u don't like my bikini?"

" u want me to die ,kudya kwa daddy all out ,are serious?"

Shanny didn't pack anything else,,,I was happy when I found a little showel I tied it covering my butt though it ended just below my ass.he came and applied sun screen on me,,he was rubbing my back ,,I was enjoying hangu that's when I heard him kissing my neck before i stopped him his hands were already on my nipples,I wanted to hold his hands but he was too fast I was already on the bed and him on top already sucking my nipples,,honestly how was I going to even control it I was sooo weak within sec my bikini was off,within minutes he was in me going slowly,pa slow APA he knew nomatter what ndaibatirira chete .

" Andre you promised,"

" no I didn't. "

" yes you did."

" OK do you want me stop."

" ah ah noooo."

"Why are you complaining."

" because I wanna cry I love you."

" you are allowed to love only me."

" mmmmm,yes daddy."

" yes daddy."

" promise me that at least Sarah ."

" I promise Andre to love only you my entire life."

" say it again."

" I promise."

" again."

" Andrea I will love only you,,please  
daddy take me there."

" where ?"

" where only daddy takes mami."

I activated an animal in him and the rest

was history. we had to bath again . he got a call from Marcus and he just put it on loud.

" my guy ko munhu wako phoned me achikutsvaga."

" who ?

" Hilda zve."

" anopenga what did she want?

" she wanted your first name."

" my first name????"

" yaa she seemed pretty desperate hanzi  
ndikuda kuita a surprise for him what  
what."

" so did you give her?"

" do I even know it?"

" kkkk good siyana naye. "



"I hope there's no funny things going on chibaba."

" nothing all I know is there's no surprise I don't know what she's up to but don't entertain her."

" asi you not getting along ndakazviziva when I saw you with Sarah ipfuti ka iye."

" waakutaurisa bye."

" Mira kani ndipoo Sarah. "

" pana Sarah ndouraya munhu siya mukadzi wangu."

" lol okay bye."

He got off the phone and I could see he was deep in thoughts,,was Andrea the name she was looking for??? But whyyyy? You can truly never know with people ,,I ended up putting on a butt rider and we finally went to the beach, on the way hanzi ," babie sorry i had to give it to you because i didnt want you turned on by anyone i wanted kuti unyatsoguta

chaiko." I couldn't help but laugh „it was really nice we joined a group of people who were playing soccer I liked soccer ,we played soccer and different beach games. ,we played in the water „in the sand ,he carried me on his back „it was just sooo nice ,we kissed, we held hands.

I was really tired, we went back to the hotel „I finally called mom and dad,,they were happy to hear from me,,I then spoke to shanny,,shanny was over the moon she asked me to send pics,,,Andrea is the one who sent her the pics zvikanzi ,

" i sooo knew this was not business related, Josh. "

" gulez I'm sorry I couldn't keep your promise."

" at least promise to keep her happy."

" that I can assure you,,I want to speak to you when we come back."

" okay have fun then ."

All along I didn't know they had a promise with Shanny and I wanted to know ,he told me it was about us not having sex and fixing our other lives,, this was soo like Shanny ,,she was always watching out for us ,

" daddy I'm hungry,"

" kkkk how can you not be let's order room service."

We ordered our lunch,,, fries and what what.I don't know why Josh kept looking at me in a funny way.I asked him and he said it was nothing ,I ate my fries and finished together with the salad which was soo nice,i jumped on to his plate and he was just looking at me.

" haa its too much."

" what ."

" you looking at me funny."

" I just feel like I'm going to be an extremely happy man soon ,the happiest."

" please share the news."

" you will see,,,do u want more fries."

" for dinner yes."

He laughed then came and kissed me a

very long kiss.

End of chapter 26

Kaydie loves you all happy  
reading#\*15#[4/3, 22:02] +27 74 506  
8107: Dream lover 27



Story by kaydie

0773812044

Chapter 27

Mr Natt

Call it madness but something in me sensed Sarah and I had met way before we met I don't know if that makes sense but it did to me, the inner me the spirit of mine that met her in her dreams and hers in mine connected us ,brought us together ,without any doubt I knew she

was mine to keep. Being with her in Capetown made her relax and free with me , I could really see she was happy that's all I needed to make another step. Its only been two months and scaring her is not something I wanted ,I didn't want to be too forward or too fast I wanted to get married even though it seemed too soon but I wanted her in my life every day nomatter what I wanted to marry her ,,I didn't care bout people's views this was about me and Sarah. I needed someone to talk to I decided to text my brother when Sarah fell asleep.

Me: Chris are you awake my man.

Him: who sleeps in the morning like this brother?

Me : lol you never change huh I hope hauna kukembesa

Him: naaa bro lol not my thing how are you

Me : I'm good I'm in Capetown

Him : last time you were in Durban, you not resting ,ko kababie Hilda how far.

Me: that's why I wanted to talk to you,,I can't do it anymore bro,,I'm going to leave her.

Him: you should have done that long time bro I told you ane speed what happened this time?

Me: I found my rib bro

Him: wooooh what are you talking bout now,and you only telling me now.

Me : there were some issues going on

there's actually still issues „including these Hilda issues but andisi kumira because of Hilda.

Him: tell me bout it ,I hope auna kunonga imwe njapisi waakunakirwa nepoto.

Me: ibvapo shaa APA ndakavhura ndega shaa not even fake „,blood ndakawacha ndega futi, saka kuti njapisi haa Maya babie wangu ndomutemba.

Him: whaaaaat bro are you serious wow achiriko here honeys like that,,send a pic ra gulez vangu,,I'm coming home soon

ndogara ndatovaigira present yekuti  
thank you makavhurwa namukoma  
wangu.

Me: be serious mhani iwe ,,listen I  
wanna get married

Him: that's a serious move man,,are you  
sure you wanna do this???considering  
there's still issues like you said.

Me : never been more sure in my life  
,never been happier in my life I love her

man.

Him: okay okay I get you bro I get you so have you told dad about this?

Me : not yet I will speak to him when we go back home.

Him: what do you mean we ?are you there with her

Me: yes ,she's my P.A

Him: whaaat haa sando ,,are you sure you didnt rape her just to keep her job



haaa usadaro sha .

Me : dzikama man how could you think of me like that

Him: send me her pic ndoda kuona munhu akufonyora.

I explained everything to him,,from the beginning to where we were currently, all the time aingoseka,Chris was another crazy one,we were pretty close and I just

wanted to hear his view and to get his support,even though I was still going to go ahead without anyone supporting me but I still wanted his support so I was happy that he was with me and again happier that he was coming home in a month. I sent him the pic yaaida ndikamuratidza gulez vake haaa akafara.

" brother don't be joking with me ,this one is a keeper ,one fine woman wekuti if you dump her today ndотора hangu,,on this one I understand why you are rushing because I'm even tempted

kukutorera hanti a brothers wife is our wife lol.

" behave Chris ,I even told Marcus that pana Sarah I will kill someone ,Mira nditange ndafa ,,

" careful your wish might come through sooner than expected kkkk don't worry bro I'm keeping my hands off,,she looks keda though.

" yeah she is."

" so do they take lobola INI hangu gusvu andigone ndosvuuka maoko unless we will be hiring team rekungonowombera maoko."

" I donno how they do it ,I will speak to her sister Shanny when we get back,she will help me figure all this out ."

" is Shanny as pretty as Sarah."

" even if she was I would say Sarah is prettier lol."

" come oooooooooon bro you can't have that breed all to yourself."

" are women finished in Canada ?don't worry me."

" too materialistic I want one from home."

" manje Shanny ungamugone here ,,she talks a lot."

" ndomunyararidza ka."

" lol you will meet her here."

" Noway send me her number, neyagulez futi."

" fine will do."

" chao bro I got your back man do the right thing besides wakavhura mwana wevanhu "

" tsek bye.

Talking to Chris made me feel better I was going ahead with my plans but I didn't know how to tell Sarah,, I didn't know if she was ready for such a big step,, dating is one thing but marriage is something bigger ,,lifetime commitment ,,through thick and thin ,I was ready ,I didn't want to give the devil a chance to change my mind,,,my other worry was Jay,,,was he going to let Sarah go???? I couldn't risk it,, I knew its madness but last time when I was supposed to give her morning afters I boiled them first I don't even know chakandituma ,,sometimes I feel a certain force pushing me to do things that I don't

even understand either,,,her increased appetite has been making me suspect that maybe ndakagowesa,,ukarara naye munakiro waayiita ndanga ndavakutotya kuti ndomukuvadza,,I kept wanting her more and more APA she was glowing ,,I was scared to even ask her the last time she saw her periods,, Sarah aingoita ndivhunduke my heart yairamba ichirova.my suspicion had been getting worse nekungoda ma chips Iwo andakamutsirwa mid night munhu saying ane nzara yawo,,,

Sarah being pregnant would help me speed up everything.I had my fingers



crossed and ever since we came to cape town I had been hitting it straight keeping her busy zvekuti asambofunga anything else about tablets

„ndaitorovera bhora Mberi I wanted her to have my baby „I was feeling desperate „I couldnt even take her to the doctor ,what woud I say we are going for.I knew for a fact my mother was going to be a very happy woman „I wished I could ask her the signs of a pregnant woman but nedzungu ravo iro you would hear her vaakutopururudza.

Sarah was not going to win na Jay so anyway I had been having my own suspicions about him,I don't know why my gut feeling had been saying something was off .so I got my guys on him.I took Sarah's phone and got Jays number as well as his photo

Jerry: boss

Me :I'm sending you a photo and

number,I need you to follow him,track  
his number ,hack it ,I want his messages  
,deals and where abouts ,,follow him till  
you find something I will like

Jerry: sure boss I'll be on it right away

Finding out his secrets was going to  
help me, sarah needed a good reason,  
she was not going to find it all on her

own, I felt I needed to help her ,, I didnt want any delays,,this was to my own advantage as well, i sensed the next coming days were going to be tough, I really hoped she was strong enough to handle the drama ,I realkywanted to know if she was pregnant first so that I know what to do ,,I didnt want anyone harming my babie ,,I spent time on google searching for symptoms but Sarah wasn't showing any besides very large appetite.

We had spent three days in Capetown

so we started preparing for the conference which was due in two days ,we decided to go shopping with bae,I picked a body hugging red dress which showed all the curves and ass which was looking way bigger. I almost changed my mind but i also wanted her to feel sexy at the conference I wanted her to be the most stunning woman there.,she helped me pick a black tuxedo .

We then went for lunch at one Italian restaurant ,,we ordered pasta which was super nice and a lil wine ,,I didn't want her sipping much because of my suspicions.

" one min u want me to have wine ,one moment you don't want,,what's going on?"

" because your eyes become extremely sexy when you are a lil tipsy ."

" you don't want my sexy eyes ?"

" they turn me on way too much unondityora musana so pliz drink juice."

" lol you not serious."

" I am."

" lol okay ."

"I'm worried bout your dress its a little too much,"

" but you picked it?"

" that was before I saw it on you."

" babie you seem to hate most of my

tight fitting clothes."

" I hate the way men look at you when you are in them"

" so what should I do now „wear extra large?"

" no babie don't get me wrong,I'm trying to adjust I have suddenly become a very jealous man."

" don't you think I'm jealous too?"

" I donno ,you have never told me



before."

" when I think that Hilda had what I'm having now I feel like screaming with anger,I don't know why,when I imagine her touching your body,you in her ,all that pisses me off like right now."

" are you mad right now?"

" yes I'm mad."

" why?"

" mad at myself for being mad and mad

at you and again mad at you for having sex with her."

" lol your jealous turns me on."

" its not funny I'm mad and being mad is making me extremely horny."

" we are at a restaurant mami what should I do now that I made you angry and you are horny?"

" I donno ."

" come closer."

" what why?"

" just move closer "

She moved closer ,,we were sitting in the corner of the restaurant,, it was late afternoon ,,not soo many people and that part of the restaurant was a little dark ,well good for me ndaida kumubvisa hashasha.,she came closer then I began playing with her legs and she was enjoying it,I put my hand in her skirt

then her in her panties,,I saw her closing her eyes, I started playing with her punani touching the right parts ndakanzwa ndabatwa ruoko she couldn't sit properly,,I removed her hand and slowly slid my fingers in her, she moaned and I quickly kissed her before she made noise ndikanyara,,she almost bit my lip ndikaseka,she looked at me with such drowsy eyes ,I was doing magic to her.

" are you still mad at me?

" a lil."

" okay"

I put two fingers and she was sooo wet i quickly kissed her again,I was doing it slowly ndakabatwa my hand and she pushed my fingers a lil deeper and I just smiled ,,I enjoyed torturing her non stop ,this way I knew she would never forget me,I heard her whisper Andrea I knew zvaapadhuze,I let her control my fingers,,she was becoming naughty ,I felt her body tensing then I got worried ,I didnt trust her ,i turned her head and kissed her until she came she was breathing heavily her legs shaking so I hugged her before anyone noticed

anything,,,I was surely her weakness and I enjoyed being her weakness. " thank you ,"she whispered.

I couldn't picture another man making her come like I did,,, if her body didnt respond to me soooo well it was going to be easier ,Sarah aindiomesera ,we went back to the hotel,,she was tired she just got there and took a nap,I let her be ,she needed to rest ,we had a conference the next day,she needed the energy. † ♀ † ♀

End of chapter 27

Kaydie loves you all happy reading  
#\*1[4/3, 22:02] +27 74 506 8107: Dream  
lover 29

Follow this link to join my WhatsApp  
group:

<https://chat.whatsapp.com/I0CSylze61v>

HnXs3GBtgEN

Book now on sale do not share

Dream lover

Story by kaydie

0773812044



Josh

My guys were on Jay they had picked up on a lot of dirty things ,the women and the drugs and a lot more ,,I was soo shocked that he was that dirty I had been on him since bae was asleep,, its the only time I had to concentrate on

him „I didn't want her to find out yet.when I got back to the hotel bae was busy eating „,not surprising she didn't wait for me plus food yaidiwa hayo. I hugged her and kissed her that's when I noticed she was not well temperature was too high,great opportunity to take her to the doc, I tried to convince her but she refused ndikapedzisira ndaona kuti ndakundwa„,but even still ,I was worried body yaipisisa„,when she took another nap she woke up better so I left the issue,when she asked to speak to Jay ndakashaya kuti ndomuudza sei who Jay really was „I knew she had said she was leaving him we had made that decision even on my part to let go of our

past but knowing the truth about the man she thought was perfect was going to hurt her, so instead I just looked at her wondering how her reaction would be.

My phone rang,,I had a surprise for Sarah so I left the room and went to speak outside ,,ndaisada azive but when I came back I noticed the mood had changed,I ignored her like I hadn't noticed ,,she started watching TV and I went to watch with her kungomuvaraidza,, ndaiba glances at her,,she was beautiful but she was teary,I couldn't take it anymore so I tried

speaking to her ndikaona munhu bp yakato shooter zvayo,,ndakaona kuti she was going to make me spoil the surprise ndikati chance given let me give her space and go and collect what I had ordered ,,I left the room ndichibva ndafonerwa kuti i was delaying they wanted to close up their shop so I hurried away,,,I got there just in time and collected my order.this time ndaizomuwachisa i laughed ndega hangu.it was getting late Sarah was not soo well I needed to rush home ,,as I was walking back that's when I saw her leaving the hotel,ndakadhinhiwa it was cold outside even though she was dressed warm I had told her to stay

indoors. Ndakahwanda hangu I didn't want her to see me ,I decided to follow ndimboona kuti shasha yanga iri kufungei, I saw her buying airtime then watched her eating icecream ndaida kunomubvutira sure sure with the way it was cold APA munhu arikubatwa neflue had the nerve to eat icecream anyway I let her be,,I followed to the park ,,honestly it was getting dark ,,which crazy person goes to the park in the night, especially in SA a country full of guys that are always looking for an opportunity.

Ndakamusiya akapedza kutaura hake pa phone,,my heart started beating fast like something was up so I slowly walked up to her,she was shocked to see me there I could tell by her facial expression and that made me want her phone badly,,ndakamupa a serious not joking face and she gave it to me. we walked back to the hotel not talking ,,we only started talking when we got to the hotel.

" I told you not to go outside. "

" I was lonely."

" you chased me out, you told me to leave you alone."

" you went cause that's what you wanted to do,,that was just an excuse for you to go."

" is that so."

" you know just do whatever you wanna do ,,already you are tired of me handiti,,,,, it's fine what did I expect."

I couldn't believe my ears „what was this woman on about honestly ????

" Sarah what are you talking about ?"

" you are cheating on me already Josh I know it and please don't deny it."

" whaaaaaaat are you crazy where did you get that from?"

" you keep being sneaky,,you wait for me to sleep then you sneak out,when your



phone rings suddenly you are answering it outside,,what the hell are you hiding from me,,,if I'm no more good enough just tell me Andrea okay ,,it will hurt me but its better than you lying to me.

" Sarah sit down its not what you think OK babie relax."

I watched her breakdown,,she was crying her heart out ,,I didn't know she would think that far kuzosvika pa

cheating here veduwe meaning deep down she didn't trust me,,but what had I done to lose her trust??? What was happening to us already ,she walked out of the bedroom and went into the bathroom and locked the door.i wanted to go after her but I remembered something was telling me to look at her phone,,,I checked her calls there was nothing, messages nothing then I went to her app ndakanzwa ndichipera simba ,my Heart was beating fast I got up and went to the bathroom I couldn't speak .all I did was say " Sarah you should have told me you loved Jay more than me,,I would have let you go. I walked away I heard her unlock the door but I

walked out ,got into the elevator and left  
„I wanted to go far away from her,,she  
was going to be my death.I couldn't  
think straight ,I wanted to get drunk  
really drunk,,I went to the hotel bar and  
started drinking. I drank until i couldn't  
remember my name,,I don't even  
remember what happened after  
that.around three am I woke up feeling  
really thirsty I noticed I was on the bed  
„how I got there I couldn't remember I  
looked around Sarah was sleeping on  
the couch without even a blanket,, my  
heart sank but not for long I  
remembered why we were where we  
were in the first place. I got up and  
drank water ,,my body was heavy I was

smelling of booze the whole room smelled of booze,,I went to take a shower ,opened the windows for fresh air I took a blanket to cover Sarah ,I still cared ,she had a cold but then she woke up soon as I put the blanket on her,she called my name but I ignored her,she touched my hand I got really mad

" Sarah don't dare touch me

" I need you to listen to me

" for what ,,so that you can lie to me,,you

were all mad thinking I was cheating on you I didnt know it was all an act cause you were busy with him,you wanted me to feel bad,,well played babie well played you wanted to make yourself feel better for screwing with my heart well screw you Sarah,

" please Andre let me explain please .

" don't call me that,"

She came and I moved away from her I was mad I didn't wanna hurt her I picked

up the glass that was close I wanted to break something so I smashed it on the wall she screamed but I didn't care „she came and tried to hold me.

" Sarah ndokukuvadza wanzwa."

" I dont care cause I'm dying inside anyway."

" you are dying to go to him then go Sarah just go„what are you waiting for Mai Mhofu endai."

" don't call me that. "

" ooooh I can't call you my Mhofu yet he can,,why am I surprised iye ndi mhofu Ini handisi.

" Andrea I love you. "

" say that again and I will kill you for lying in my face."

" Andrea I said I love you."

I looked at her ndasimudza ruoko, I couldn't do it,, I promised myself I would never do it ,, I started walking away I got to the door but she held my hand.

" Andrea don't leave me please

I seriously needed to release it,, the conversation kept playing in my head I started hitting the wall I kept punching until she held me tight from behind. I was tired ,, I didn't wanna fight anymore I was not used to this, Sarah and I were not like this,, I was feeling drained. I went



and sat on the bed she came and knelt  
in front of me,,she took my phone and  
gave me,,

Take his number please,,call him using  
your phone and I will end it right  
away,she was crying ,,,,suddenly  
something in me brought me back to  
life,I hated her tears.

" Sarah."

" sssh Andrea ,,I said do it."

" no."

" you don't love me anymore."

" please don't ,"

" I have never seen you mad like that in my life, I'm scared of losing you."

" you took me to hell and back Sarah „not a pretty journey."

" for the sake of our love lemme

explain."

" did you ever love me."

" in all of my lifetimes it will only be you."

" I'm tired Sarah ,I'm drained I don't want love like this ,,I hate the man I'm becoming.we shouldn't be bringing out the worst in each other."

" its my fault ,,I told you earlier that I wanted to speak to Jay."

" so you decided to do it in private ,,u

pretended to be mad telling me to leave you alone of which I did and you took that as an opportunity to have time to yourself and talk to him,,telling him you miss him ,mhofu this that ,mhofu ndokudai."

" I didn't want him to stress shanny ,,to him I'm still his girlfriend I have to act normal remember ."

" if you hadn't done it in private I wasn't going to be hurt."

" I'm sorry babie I'm sorry ,,and I'm also sorry I don't know what's going on with

me „I got mad at you for no reason I really thought you were cheating when you left i got lonely I didn't know when you were coming back I was uneasy that's when I went out and talking to Jay came up when I was bored then I thought of just clearing the air a bit but unfortunately you weren't there ."

"Sarah you are going to be the death of me I donno uda ndiite sei?"

" you are going to be my death as well,right now I donno,,, the feeling of losing you is stuck in my system."

Could I live without her???nooo I was lying to myself „maybe I had acted a little rushy, truth is I was never letting her go ,never.I brought her close to me and I kissed her „we kissed soo deep we both cried,,could love really make a man cry..I never knew in my life that I would cry for one woman twice.

" I'm sorry Sarah I'm sorry I didn't mean to go crazy on you I'm sorry trust me."

" I'm always pushing you ."

" no I should learn to trust you sarah,,I can't trust a man around you I just can't I'm sorry I'm never going to change on that,,if you love me Sarah let's get married"

" married???"

" yes I know its too soon but I don't doubt our love I know in my heart that I'm going to love you forever ,,I don't

know how you feel in your heart but I don't want to be scared of losing you,,when I read those messages I felt my heart being ripped into tiny pieces I felt I had lost you already I wanted to die so please Sarah babie just consider getting married,I will give you time to think about it,I have been thinking bout it for a while so don't answer me now ."

" if you knew how much I loved you ,you wouldn't even be worried ,,I'm the one who should be worried I'm inexperienced, I can't please you much. "



" love is not about sex Sarah, sex is just a bonus love is about chemistry, the connection between two people not zvese izvo and don't ever think that you dont satisfy me,you satisfy me better than any woman has.

We fixed our issues but I couldn't attend the conference anymore,,bae and I needed to rest,, I called Tom ,my best IT guy,,booked a flight and told him to come and attend the conference.. I called the cleaners to clean the room which was a mess,,soon after they left

bae and I went to sleep,,deep sleep both of us had had a rough night.

End of chapter 29

Kaydie loves you all happy reading#\*15#

[4/3, 22:04] +27 74 506 8107: Dream  
lover 30

Follow this link to join my WhatsApp  
group:

[https://chat.whatsapp.com/I0CSylze61v  
HnXs3GBtgEN](https://chat.whatsapp.com/I0CSylze61vHnXs3GBtgEN)

Dream lover

Story by kaydie

0773812044

Chapter 30

Sarah

I couldn't believe the drama that had just happened,, I was still shaken ,one moment we were okay ,next moment we wanted to kill each other out of jealousy without even proper facts futi,, this time I pushed him hard with the Jay issue I knew he wasn't going to be happy about

it but not to the extent of wanting to rip me apart,,I knew he wouldn't hurt me,that's why I kept trying to calm him down.when he finally did we talked it out or should I say we kissed it out and we both cried ,,it touched me ,,that's how much he loved me. He cancelled all his plans even the reason why we came was cancelled ,he got someone to handle it we just wanted to be in each others arms. This time we didn't have sex like mad people we just lay there letting our hearts talk .he pulled out a long small box from under the pillow and gave me,,

" what's inside?"

" it's what I was hiding from you yesterday."

Honestly I felt very embarrassed I learnt never to be too quick to judge and conclude before i get my facts right, there I was ,accusing him of cheating yet he was busy trying to surprise me.I took out I gold necklace with a ring on it which was engraved Andrea loves Sarah, I started crying I really felt soo bad it was too much.

" allow me to put it on your neck."

" please do,its beautiful,, my most precious gift ever,I love it I love you."

" and I love you mami."

it was a beautiful necklace for sure I felt soo connected to it,,maybe getting married to him was something to consider ,,I knew it seemed rushy but it felt soo right,,it was not a solution to our trust issues that I knew for a fact ,its not that I didn't trust him but honestly i was just jealous maybe because I had never been that in love before or maybe



because he was my first I don't know or maybe there was another reason why I was acting crazy,,I was like a mad woman,,an obsessed woman,,I knew the moment we left SA things were going to be a little different APA I was used to spending my nights in his arms,how was going to manage without him at night,,love was really teaching me new things it felt like a new journey it felt beautiful and sometimes it felt scary but both feelings were part of a beautiful thing.

We kissed for a long time,,we just wanted to kiss nothing more,we couldn't have enough of the kisses ,,our lips kept on talking and I kept feeling butterflies in my stomach. We didn't leave the room we had our breakfast that came with a bouquet of my white roses and a note that said I'm sorry Sarah, this man kept on surprising me,,we went to bath ,we hadn't bathed yet well actually he had bathed earlier but I hadn't ,pandaida pese aibva andibata hanzi stay with me don't leave me,so we ended up having breakfast ndisina kugeza,he then went for a second bath hanzi I can't let you out of my sight I wanna prove to you that I'm not tired of you like you claimed.

He bathed me, got done then dressed me zvese he did for me,, it was really fun, he even sang for me.

Suddenly I started feeling very hot ,, I was sweating ,, Josh turned on the air con but I was feeling soo hot,, I went for a cold shower ,, I felt better but for a few minutes then I started having back pains ,, they were really painful I was almost in tears.

" that's enough I'm taking you to the doctor right away."

I couldn't move they ended up calling an ambulance for me, i was struggling to breath,I felt Josh picking me up rushing for the elevator ,,I was drifting away I couldn't hear much of anything,only Josh who was saying Sarah stay with me ,I saw tears in his eyes and I was gone black out.

I woke up in the hospital and Josh was there next to me,,I didn't have much energy I just moved my hand and

touched his face and he woke up.

" thank goodness mami you are awake  
„you scared the hell out of me please  
don't ever do that again."

" I'm sorry daddy?"

" promise ."

" I promise,what did the doctor say?"

" they have been doing tests on you they  
haven't told me anything yet."

The doctor walked in when we were busy talking „I asked for water and he gave me.

Doc : how you feeling Sarah „thank goodness you are awake

Me: I'm feeling better thanks

Doc : any pain.? How's your back?

Me : Im not feeling any pain right now

Doc looked at Josh,,, " are you her husband?"

Josh: yes I am ,please tell me what's wrong with my wife.

Doc:I'm glad you called the ambulance on time your wife could have miscarried.

Josh: miscarried?????

Me:whaaaat doctor are you serious,what are you talking about???

Doc: I am serious you were experiencing miscarriage symptoms,, your blood pressure was too high that's why you couldn't breath,,please avoid stress and eat healthy food for the sake of the baby. We will keep you here tonight for observation.



The doc gave us some space,,I was in shock I was scared I was not ready ,, did this mean I fell pregnant the day I broke my virginity,,but how is that possible because Josh gave me morning afters,,did I take them when it was too late already,,I was stressed now ,,okay breath ,,doctor said I shouldn't stress,,and what was Josh going to think? and if he was not ready what was i going to do,my parents oh dear.all this while i never noticed that Josh was kneeling next to me I couldn't face him I was scared ,but I had had my normal period the month before,,I wanted the doctor to explain a lot to me.

" Sarah. "

" I'm soo sorry Andrea I don't even know how this happened I'm sorry please don't be angry with me."

" Diana look at me."

" Diana ????? I don't remember telling you than name."

" same way you got to know Andrea is the same way I got to know Diana was your name,,I saw a white woman in my

dream when we fell asleep in the afternoon „she said that," Diana is her name if you love her then love her with your everything."

"That's my grandmother haaaaa.."

" I figured that much but I wasn't sure until when I felt I loved you with my everything. "

I looked at Andre he was crying ." daddy why are you crying.?"

" because today you made me happiest man on earth,,I knew it ,I felt it in you when we made love ,the heavy appetite I sensed it you have no idea how happy I am babie I don't know what to do for you,, I really wish you could give a son or a daughter whichever I don't care ,,I'm sorry mami I'm sorry for hurting your feelings I could have lost my baby because I couldn't control my anger I'm sorry please forgive me."

" Andre are you sure you want this?"

" what do you mean by that? Who

wouldn't?"

" I thought you were going to be angry cause you not ready."

" babie I'm more than ready I can't wait to be a father ,,you have made me a man Sarah ,I can't wait to tell my mother ."

" okay okay ,slow down I'm scared Andrea ,,I don't know if I'm ready I'm actually not ready I don't know how to take in all of this."

" Dee ,please I hope you not thinking of

abortion ,unondiuraya Sha."

" don't be silly no daddy I'm not ,,its our baby, made of love,,the first time mommy tasted a man and she she got pregnant ayas zvakaoma ,,I don't know if I will be good at this ."

" you are a natural ,I have faith in you,,its new to me to me too but I'm soo excited please forget about everything and be happy together with me."

" I love you Andrea."

" I love you more Dee.

He came and kissed my tummy and then that's when I felt a connection with the baby he kept kissing my tummy akazosiya doc adzoka.

Doc : I can see you are very excited

Josh: over the moon I can't wait to be a father.

Doc: I'm going to do a scan on her just to make sure everything is perfectly fine.

Josh: that's fine I also want assurance that all is well.

Sarah: how come my period came last month?

Doc: its very common and in multiple pregnancies as well its common

Sarah : how come I had no symptoms

Doc:some women do not have



symptoms and some only start when they find out about their pregnancy some start early so its different

Josh: she eats a lot doctor

Doc: increased appetite is another sign but please in your case eat healthy.

Doc told to me to relax as he applied the gel on my tummy and he moved his machine on my tummy,,, apa Andrea manje he was sitting soo close holding my hand concentrating as if he knew anything.

Doc: wow

Josh: what's going on doc

Doc: okay I feel a heart beat but its more than one

Sarah : does it mean I'm having more than one baby

Doc: yes that's it

Josh: omg we having twins

Doc:no

Sarah : nooo????what do you mean

Doc : there is three on them

Josh: whaaaaat?

Doc :congratulations you are having tripplets,, everything looks perfectly fine  
„I thought she would spend the night here but shes free to go,,,look she has to get checked by a gynae frequently,, this is a high risk pregnancy,,she needs

proper care,,no hard work,,she has to be monitored since most multiple pregnancies do not get to full term.

The doctor explained everything to us the risks ,,everything I needed to do to stay healthy for the babies,,I was discharged later in the night. Josh was over the moon I could see it aishaya pekubata.

" Sarah shaaa name anything you want ndikuitira babie 3 here honestly ,,I was crying for one and you giving me 3 here

babie."

" how will we handle three babies Shaa when I was scared of having one."

" we are blessed babe ,,tikabuda tonoit shopping ka for babies."

" slow down daddy slow down its too early kani."

Haa honestly this was too much,,he was more excited than I was .he hired a taxi

then we went back to the hotel where I was being treated like a queen Josh was hungry he hadn't eaten much all day he ordered food then he ate,,,for once I just wanted salad .

"Ukuda kuuraya vana vangu nenzara."

" daddy really ,,hanti you have been complaining kuti I'm eating too much."

" that was before I knew you had my babies."

" I will eat tomorrow. "

We ate and we went to bed ,I was exhausted I fell asleep in his arms.

End of chapter 30

Kaydie loves you all happy  
reading.\*15#[4/3, 22:03] +27 74 506  
8107: Follow this link to join my  
WhatsApp group:  
[https://chat.whatsapp.com/I0CSylze61v  
HnXs3GBtgEN](https://chat.whatsapp.com/I0CSylze61vHnXs3GBtgEN)

Book now on sale do not share



Dream lover

Story by kaydie

0773812044

Chapter 32

This is not what I had expected  
kusangana nazvo ndisati ndasvika  
kumba. Ndakaita sendichadarikira  
nemota but still I had to face her one  
way or the other ...I looked at Sarah  
ndakanzwa kuneta ,she was still on her  
medication, doing this now was not part  
of the plan.

" babie ."

" yes."

" relax handiti daddy loves you."

" okay."

" I mean it Dee."

" okay."

" no one word answers please babie."

" I don't wanna watch her touching you."

" lol just that. "

" I'm serious daddy."

" remember we spoke about this ,we said we are going to do it without soo much drama ,now for the babies don't get mad please.""

" OK I will try, she pushed me the last time we met,she was not friendly at all.

" I know but let me handle it."

I opened my gate ndikaona munhu  
achirova smile nekugotsi,,if only she  
knew kuti masamba  
achinja.ndakamusiya achipinda hake  
neconfidance dzese. Ndakaburuka  
ndokuvhurira babie door ndookubva  
aburuka ndikamupa makey kuti avhure  
door apinde mumba. Hilda akafamba  
achiuya chiso chakasungwa  
chichiratidza hasha chaidzo amheno  
kuti munhu anga achismiller where had  
the smile disappeared to already or she  
was annoyed by Sarah  
amheno,,ndakazembera hangu pamota  
ndikasiya munhu asvike Hake pandanga  
ndiri, andina kana kuratidza kufara kana  
kusuwa ndaiva ndakasticker hangu ,,for

the first time hamheno chii but  
ndakaona kushata kwa Hilda kana kuti  
ndakamunyenga sei I didn't  
remember,,how could she have been my  
type nedzungu raaive naro for all those  
years I didn't understand kuti  
zvakafamba sei.akangosvika ndokubva  
amira akanditarisa and said.

" is this how it is now?"

" chii chacho manje?"

" you don't call you don't text ,no app

nothing „for two months you didnt even contact me ukuedza kuita sei,no allowance or anything how do u think I have been surviving?

" same way you survived before you met me what's soo special about my disappearance? "

" Josh what's going on with you babie I missed you,,did I do something wrong ,tell me I will fix it ndaitadza Kurara usipo babie thinking kuti maybe wakafa „I came to your office and your PA was soo rude to me „wakandimakisa I had to hear from her kuti you were not in the

country akabva andinyima number  
dzako after that kwaakuda kundirova  
futi kutomisidzana neni „I had to leave  
because ndaisada zve fight but babie  
why let your PA treat me like that?"

" Sarah doesn't provoke people  
„haadenane nemunhu,you must have  
provoked her and besides it's not her job  
to give out personal information without  
my approval"

" I'm still talking Mira kutaura, I'm hurt  
but you are already taking her side  
„babie what's happening to you? Wanga  
usingadai iwewe ever since she came



into the picture you are different asi urikudanana Naye here,,are you sleeping with her Josh tell me, hausi kumboraidza kuti you missed me kana hug zvayo."

" I have been busy Hildah ndo life yangu yekuenda kubasa but now I thought you would be working ,doing something with your life instead of kumirira ndikupe allowance every month,what kind of woman are you vamwe vakarongeka are doing something zvinooneka what about you?"

" nhai Josh all that money yauinayo uda kuita sei nayo?ukushandira ani nhai anditi inini nevana here.saka what's the need yekuti ndishande asi hauchada nemari yako here zvakatanga rini zvekundikonorera."

" varume vako vese vatadza kukupa mari here nhai Hilda, plus vana vapi I don't have a baby with you."

" what do you mean varume vangu."

" usanyepedzere kuzungaira handiti,I

was stupid for 6 years but I'm not stupid now ndavhurika zvokuti,,imboenda kune varume vako INI newe we are done handidi zvekushupana newe."

" you can't just dump me like that sha I'm not a bag of gabbage yaunongorasa,u can't waste 6 years of my life,wongondisiya just because wawana hure wongondisendeka kuside, you disappeared with no proper explanation ,you come back then from the blue you dump me wakakwana here iwewe."

" rauri kuti hure nderipi nekuti right now

ndakatarisana nehure pamberi pangu  
,usandisemese „I had to get tested  
nekutya kufa I'm happy kuti andina  
chirwere pandiri who knows ungadai  
wakandizora nekuda kwegaba rako  
rausingagone kuvhara."

" usade kuonererwa kana ndiri hure  
wanga usingakume wakainyika mugaba  
imomo here „wanga usinga chemerere  
mugaba imomo chiinewe iwewe?"

" I don't have time for this its over Hilda  
ndaakuziva all your shit so get out my  
sight,,kana ndakambonakirwa naro gaba  
rako I'm glad kuti andichapindemo futi.

" babie aundisiye like that OK sorry kana ndataura zvinobhowa we are supposed to get married handiti please don't do that."

Ndakamupushira kure when she came achida kundibata ,I went inside the house ndichida kuona if Sarah was OK,,she was sitting watching TV ,,i heard door richivhurwa and there was Hilda achipinda with tears ,I wasn't even touched cause I knew hunhu hwake hwechipfambi,,,ever since ndamuona

first time ,my guys were on her .she  
came Akada kundibata  
ndikamusandudzira kure .

Me: Sarah go to the bedroom.

Her :okay

Hilda: why the hell is she going to my  
bedroom

Me: wakauya pano nebedroom?

Hilda: so shes your bitch huh,,,she's the one you have been screwing I knew it from the start that she was bad news,,we were okay before she came around how could you do this to me Josh?how could you

Me: call her a bitch and see what I will do to you,I told you to leave uchiri kuitei,,hure iwewe naye ndiani heeee tell me ndiani.

Hilda : if she's taking my man then she's the bitch she's the one coming between us,,6 good years Josh 6 ain't a joke I

won't let you do this to me never I  
won't. she can't have you ukuzvinzwa?

I took out my phone ndikamuti huya  
pano I showed her all the photos of her  
and her boyfriend vari pa holiday inn  
ndakaona munhu achisvava, I looked at  
her straight in her eyes.

" lie to me one more time."

" babie its not what it looks like."



" don't babie me."

" OK lemme explain."

" shut the hell up and get out ."

" babie I can't lose you let's talk about this ukufungira zvisirizvo."

" do I look stupid to you. "

" babie someone set me up."

" how???? INI ndakakuona ndega pasina anditipira."

I got hold of her ndikamudhonzera Ku door „I pushed her out and locked my door „,I was pissed off ndaingonzwa kuti ndamuka kubva kuvakafa I donno why „,as if I was seeing myself for the first time as if I had been living a lie,like my life was not my life „,how did I end up with Hilda??? I walked to the bedroom and found Sarah sleeping I was happy kuti she wasn't crying „I lay there next to her and kissed her„,she kissed me back ,I wanted to eat her up right away but ndaiziva kuti anger was driving me nuts„,Hilda had annoyed me so it was

unfair to Sarah.

" is she gone daddy?"

" I donno ,I think so?"

" okay take it easy."

" lol u something else I thought  
ndicharohwa namai 3."

" I love you daddy."

" I love you too let's go kuchisipiti „mom and dad are waiting for us."

" okay let's go."

" are you ready? "

" yes I am ."

We got up and bae wanted to change „so she put on one of the beautiful dresses I bought for her ,we locked the house ndikamuvhurira mota „ndaakuda kumutsa mota I donno Hilda akabva

nepi kwaakudhonzwa door ra Sarah and pulled her out,,she wanted to slap Sarah but mbama yaakarohwa nasarah ndooyakandivhundutsa ,,she wanted to slap her back achibva apihwa imwe achidonhera uko.

" Dee stop it and get in the car."

Hilda : siya ndipedzerane naye,where are you going with her."

Me : non of your business what are you still doing here I told you to go ,I said get

in the car Dee.

She got in the car and i saw kuti anga adhinhiwa,,i took Hilda out of the gate ndikadzokera to get my car ,,I drove off and left Hilda kunze kwe gate.we drove to chisipiti in silence but before we got there I thought of a plan ,,I found a place where I bought fries ,,ndakamutambidza she just looked at me ndookubva aseka,,

" what?"

" is this bribery ."

" yes ,is it working?"

" maybe lol."

" asi wakupenga mbama yawarova  
munhu I even got scared."

" my father taught me self defence ."

" your father is a scary man."

" he is a wise man lol,he knew I would need the skills one day."

" I know we have a battle ahead ,just hang in there please."

" I love you."

" I know mami I know."

We finally got to chisipiti and got a lovely welcome from my mom,,she didnt know anything yet about sarah and my



dad managed to keep his mouth shut lol.

" Sarah you look prettier than before."

" thank you ma'am so do you."

" oh please I'm just old now."

" the older the prettier. "

" lol sweet talking me ,welcome inside,,  
how are you son wanga warova you  
forgot about your mother.

" musadaro mama muri first lady vangu."

" bvapo you can't even bring me a muroora kuti ndife ndaona vazukuru, you don't love me."

" ko ndauya naye wani."

" heeee what did you say ? Wandigira muroora??? Where is she?"

" you are looking at her ."

" Unoreva sarah here usatambe neni."

" sarah officially meet my mom,,mom  
meet sarah my girlfriend ,,future wife."

" I have gained a daughter,,this mom  
now has a daughter, welcome home my  
daughter,, my wish came true when I  
met you last time I knew I wanted a  
daughter like you,,woow Sarah  
woow,,now I can die in peace welcome  
my dear.

" thank you ."

I saw my mothers smile widen „she was over the moon,she had fallen in love with sarah the first day they met,,I introduced her to my father and he was all smiling at her „I could see kuti my dad couldn't believe sarah aive akagara Pasi was actually carrying his grandchildren.my mother couldn't hide it,she went and hugged Sarah, what was she going to do after finding out about the pregnancy,,, I asked to speak to her Ku kitchen but i just said ma let's go and make tea.I left Sarah with my father,

" Joshua my son ,you have made me the happiest mother alive."

" hanti you told me to go after her , zvaitaka."

" asi haumude here unonditi zvaitaka as if we will be sharing the wife."

" mama I love Sarah no doubt ,,she carrying my babies mama."

" unorevei iwe wakamitisa Mwana wevanhu here?"

" she's pregnant ma."

" maiwe gore rino ndobata papi  
ndagonerwa ini yuwiii wait vana?? what  
do you mean ??

" triplets mom."

Mama vakapururudza vakachema  
nekufara I didnt know she would cry but  
she did. I had to hug her kuti zvakwana  
mhamha,, I never knew my mother  
wanted this soo badly.I took her back to  
the lounge where she went and hugged

sarah again.

" Sarah mwanangu welcome to the family you have made me the happiest woman alive,,being in my son's life,I have always wished I could meet the woman in his life ,I prayed for a perfect partner I'm glad he chose you and thank you for the babies you are carrying wandipa vatatu ka 1 making up for all the years I wished for grandchildren, bless you my daughter. "

" thank you ma'am. "

" I'm your mother now.

" thank you ma."

" zvino nhai wapara mhosva my son  
before you got married wotokasika  
kugadzirisa „she's pregnant it will be  
showing soon .

" I'm going to speak to dad about that  
ma."

My dad just nodded and smiled I could



see kuti vainakirwa kuti Mwana wavo  
ibhuru chairo agowesa ma pena matatu.

" I'm happy to meet her ,I happen to  
know she is a lovely girl indeed and  
perfect enough for you.

" I'm glad you think sooo I surely feel  
that I have met my other half"

" yes you have and I know her father.

" you do???"

" mmmm.

Okay now this seemed so weird ,were they business partners???,when I came back with ma I found Sarah and dad talking,,was that when he found out he knew her father?? Josh

End of chapter 32

Kaydie loves you all happy  
reading.\*15#

[4/3, 22:05] +27 74 506 8107: Follow  
this link to join my WhatsApp group:  
[https://chat.whatsapp.com/I0CSylze61v  
HnXs3GBtgEN](https://chat.whatsapp.com/I0CSylze61vHnXs3GBtgEN)

Book now on sale do not share

Dream lover

Story by kaydie

0773812044

## Chapter 34

Hilda

Ever since the day I left kubasa kwa  
Josh I didn't rest ,I couldn't sleep  
.ndakambovaraidzwa hangu na simba  
aindiendesa Ku holiday inn,,I spent my  
days with him ndiripakudzora pfungwa  
Josh aitondipa stress. Simba  
aizobhowera kuti he wouldn't spent the  
night neni aitodzokera kumba chete  
nyangwe zviite sei ndozvatainetsesana.  
Aiita kutya mukadzi kunge anoruma

pandakaenda kuna gogo vakanditi  
ndidzikame because n'anga  
yaaishandiswa nemukadzi wacho  
yaivakurira simba so I had to settle for  
less ndakanyara kuvavhunza kuti in'anga  
IPI iyoyo ndigone kuendera Josh but it  
wouldn't be right its like asking TM kuti  
OK aripi ndinotenga ikoko.

I had been trying to get Josh's full name  
but zvairamba,so I decided to wait for  
him ,everyday I would go to his house  
just to check if he was back ,,kutopinda  
pa gate was non starter because the

last time I tried ,the alarm went off APA ndakabuda ndisina what I had gone there for.days passed a week passed ,ndichingoenda ,,muwe musu towards lunch time ndopandakaona mota yake ichisvika moyo wangu wakanzwa kufara kani apa i had missed him soo much, but it was again embarrassing kuti ndaiita munhu wekugarira pagate kunge ndaitsvaga basa remumba.

I went in ,he had parked his car already ndakasvotwa kuona Sarah achivhurirwa door APA she had been seating Ku mother seat rangu inini where I should have been sitting.ndakasunga face

ndatonzwa nehasha APA ndiye akanopinda mumba mandisina kubvira ndambotambidzwa makey for the past 6 years „Josh wacho didn't even seem happy to see me ndakatoona that there was a story between those two.ndakatyora hangu then went pana Josh wangu wanting to understand kuti what was happening exactly ,I was shocked kutonzwa munhu achindikanda rough,,I tried to control it but I saw that ndandakutoitwa saskam munhu kutanga kundipumha chihure,,fine ehe I was a bitch but there's no one day that I had showed him that side of me and I wasn't going to admit to such an accusation never.



Ndakanzwa kupindwa nechando looking at Josh telling me that it was over between us,,I didn't know kuti ndaitsva here or ndaitonhorwa ,,thinking of the years we had been together then to just wake up one day ,no fight no what he tells me it's over,,no I wasn't going to accept it,, all the other guys I didn't care about them but Josh ndaimuda even though I couldn't keep my legs closed I loved him,,,even though ndakaraidza dzimwe dzese ya Josh yaindinakira mhani,,there was something about the way yaanokutreater in the bedroom soo waiperera wega usingade uchida . the

rest of the men ndainzwa nekudzidzisa  
tumwe tusina kana kusimba musana  
kupinda nekupedza nxaana ,vamwewo  
romance zero you would wonder kuti  
idununu here or kusatoziva about  
romance.vamwewo aingove madora kuti  
uzive kuti yapinda here waiita  
yekubvunza wotonzwa iye  
achitochemerera I hated such men ,,then  
Josh hake anga akatakura mukwende  
waikufadza kusvika wakanganwa Zita  
,,then monditi ndisiye APA he wasn't  
stingy ne finance he made sure I never  
lacked anything ndaipihwa zvese  
kusatenda huroyi,kumuhurira  
raingovewo shavi rainditambudza,,then  
pama looks waishaya kuti munhu here

kana kuti,,he was one handsome man  
akapetwa katatu akatorerwa time being  
made.kwete vamwewo you would see  
kuti husiku hwakatambiswa mai nababa  
vachigadzira chana nxaana.

When he left me I followed him into the  
house ,kutoona hake Sarah achiona TV  
meaning everything else zvaifaya INI  
ndichichema ,,I suspected kuti she was  
the reason behind all this,, hukeda  
hwake ndohwaimupa dzungu ndaizviona  
aibva azviona as if she was so beautiful,  
aive akanaka hake jealous down but  
handaizoita give up without a fight ,,saka  
isu tanga tatoshata ka,,who gave her the

right to feel comfortable in the house that was supposed to be mine, I was the future wife and not her. I couldn't help it ndakanzwa my tears falling , never in my life did I ever dream of this day. I tried touching him but he pushed me zvaasati amboita and had the nerve to tell Sarah to go Ku bedroom kwedu veduwee men are evil sure. I even imagined her akarara pabed pangu na Josh I felt a sharp pain piercing through my chest I wanted to go there ndimukwature but Josh held my hand akandidhonza,,he was now protecting her kusatoda kana kuti avepo seeing all this,,why was he protecting her ,she had to see this see what she was causing between Josh and I ,,that's

why ndandakazviramba zvema PA izvi  
„why did he even need a female one  
when he could get a male one „aida  
hake kudya zvemahara.

We kept on arguing Josh telling me to  
leave but I wasn't leaving  
chaidishamisa was how come this  
time he was arguing soo much,,inga  
ndanga ndazora mushonga wagogo  
wani,,I started thinking that maybe gogo  
vanga vandivhara taizopedzerana chete  
I had paid her for her services so what

was happening. Hanzi mupfuhwira  
paunopera murume anoita chikara now I  
was witnessing it at first  
hand.ndakazonzi huya pano ndikati  
maybe it was working,,kunodai wanike  
they were my pictures with simba Ku  
holiday inn,,to even think how he got  
them I had no idea ,first thing that got  
into my heard was that I was set up na  
someone or maybe ndanga ndanyengwa  
by someone who knew I was dating  
Josh then he wanted to put me in a tight  
fix. Ndakajamuka but still I was waisting  
my time because this time ndanga  
ndabhaiza,, he looked at me with red  
eyes ndikanzwa achifemera padenga  
ndikaziva kuti hasha dziye dzauya

manje,I had never seen that face before  
it was like ndakatarisana neshumba  
„even when he told me to leave I tried  
reasoning with him but I knew with the  
evidence he had I was wasting my time I  
had to come up with another plan fast.

He pushed me out of his house  
ndikadonera panze where i cried until I  
couldn't cry anymore.I needed to speak

to someone so I called Marcus

" chibabie hesi wandifunga."

" shaa your friend is evil akundirova."

" haa maya he's not like that what happened."

" akutodanana na PA wake hake so I caught them,kwaakutondiitira hashaa aakutondiudza kuti its over imagine after 6 years of being together does that



make sense ?"

" sorry hako so ukuda ndiite sei APA."

" Marcus Shaa help me „call him utaure naye I love him shaa."

" iiii INI hangu andidi kupindira idzodzo dzondipandukira mangwana."

" I will do anything for you shaa anything just help me fix this."

" what will you do for me?"

" anything,, you know what I can offer  
call me anytime anywhere ndouya."

" so tanga wauya uzondipa motivation  
yacho ka meet me by our usual lodge ka  
umbondipawo."

" right now here I'm not in the mood ,""

" ndokupinza mumood zvinonaka if you  
are stressed come and release your  
anger pandiri."

" okay I'm coming."

" usanonoke ."

" ehoka ndazvinzwa mhani bye."

Ndichikata phone ndakaona shasha dzichibuda I don't know where they going ,,I ran and opened the door where Sarah was sitting ndikamuzvuvu,,I wanted to slap her but ndakarohwa mbama yandakanzwa ndega kuti ndarohwa,,nehasha ndakakoka simba to

fight back ndikapihwa imwe futi „i heard Josh calling out kuti stop it pinda mumota,,Sarah ndanga ndamupima but andina kumupima mushe Mwana airova hake iyeye.what pissed me off ainge achinja hembe and they didn't come out with her bags meaning kuti maybe she had moved in with him zvaakaramba with me.Josh akandindonzera out of the gate „there was no point in fighting for him with soo much tension which was there. Marcus was right „I needed to release stress,,ndainomupedzera stress yese,,I took out a tablet yaiita kuti ndisanete ndikamedza,,I then called a taxi that picked me up and went Ku lodge where I used to meet up na

Marcus tisati ta decider kumbozvimira.

He was there waiting for me,,I saw his car parked inside ,,I knocked on his window and he smiled and got out of the car.

" hesi babie."

" shaa hande mukati and get down to business ukutondinonokera."

" lol ndopona here nhasi ."

" hande unozvionera handiti ndiwe wandidaidza."

Tangapinda muroom medu ndokubva ndatobvisa hembe,,the tablet was now working, ndanga ndatocharger.kana food ndaisatoda shavi rekwangu randa randibata manje .ndakamupa one tablet akanwa ,,at least ndaizoshanda nemunhu aishandika naye ,,we had sex

until tanzwa kuti yaaa tashanda .Marcus didn't go back home to his wife „aisashupa hake on that department so we spent the night yakanyura.he was not better than Josh but aimira mira.takazorara kuma 2am tablet raakupera mu system and I was feeling hot down there.kana kundisvuura akandisvuura chete Marcus.

Early morning ndakamukira kutora taxi kuenda kumba,,I needed to bath so I went to my flat in town.ndakageza ndokubva ndatopinda mukombi kuenda

kwa gogo,,ndakasvika vachangobva kumuka.

" hezvo kwakanaka kwawamukira kudaizvi?"

" hakuna kumira zvakanaka gogo."

" ko chiiko?"

" Josh ndakamubata arikudanana na PA wake gogo mushonga ndakazora but akatondiramba nezuro chaiye plus akandibata kuti ndine vamwe."



" ko iwe wakupusa zvekusvika  
pakubakwa seizve ndakakutii handiti  
ndakati aufanire kubakwa ndosaka  
mushonga usina kushanda  
wakakanganisa mhiko dzacho."

" gogo itoonai zvekuita because  
ndomuda ndakakuudzai wani."

Takapinda pamatare nagogo ndaisada zvekunonokerwa.

" Zita rake anonzani musikana wacho."

" Sarah gogo,, mukaradhi futi."

" hoo akafanana rudzi nemukomana wako.?"

" aiwa gogo?"

" unogoti aiwa zviri izvo zvandiri kutaura.?" Rudzi rwemukomana wako ruzere vachena."

"munotii gogo?"

"ndirikuti ndoosaka mishonga mizhinji irikuramba kushanda?"

"wonai zvekuita gogo?"

"madzinza Avo akasimba Hilda hamheno rega ndizame zvimwe „enda unomuisira mushonga uyu muchikafu make sure achidye iye mukomana wako.

"ndoita plan gogo thanks ndaakutoenda."

"Ita zvinhu wakadzikama Hilda."

" ehoi gogo."

End of chapter 34

Kaydie loves you all happy  
reading.\*15#[4/3, 22:05] +27 74 506

8107: Follow this link to join my

WhatsApp group:

<https://chat.whatsapp.com/I0CSylze61vHnXs3GBtgEN>

Book now on sale do not share

Dream lover

Story by kaydie

0773812044

Chapter 35..

Sarah.

Andrea didn't get to finish his breakfast he just went to get his keys,,we said our goodbyes to my in laws then we left.mom in law seemed worried ,that's just mothers love I figured,,he took me to his family doctor who was soo nice and friendly, he checked and tested everything ,my blood pressure had risen a bit I think because of the vomiting as well as fear of being pregnant plus morning sickness ,,this was not something i was up for,,he prescribed some tablets to control the morning sickness.I was then referred to one of the good gynaecologist who was supposed to monitor me,,all that was

done in one day, I was feeling weak because of the vomiting I hadn't eaten anything yet. I was given glucose yainaka lol after a while I was actually hungry and ready to eat.

Andrea called shanny and asked her to meet us in avondale. we were there earlier so I ordered fries and quarter chicken Andrea had refused to let me order that but since I hadn't eaten and that was the only thing I wanted, he felt defeated and left me to enjoy. while I was eating and enjoying I felt someone behind me „I knew that deodorant, he came and kissed my neck i tensed,, that



was Jay,,,I looked at Andrea,he's face was tense and he had clenched his fists.not again drama after drama seemed to follow me everywhere,

" enjoying yourself babie I see."

" Jay hie."

" babie if you say just Jay people around won't know kuti ndini ani."

" but that's your name ka."

" mai Mhofu maitwa sei „when did you come back?"

" yesterday. "

" again you didn't tell me and you are busy having fun with another man ndakakumirira."

" this is lunch not fun. "

" difference is the same why didn't you call me?"

" I was going to call you."

" okay I missed you."

Andrea looked at me straight in the eyes  
,he was watching Jay closely,, Jay  
moved his hand wanting to touch my  
legs but I held it before it got there.

" Sarah what's all this."

" what? "

" don't play clever with me,why did you remove my hand ."

" since when did you start doing that and worse we are in public."

" I missed you babie I feel like touching you everywhere it's high time ,hande kumba pretty please."

" stop it Jay please,I'm not enjoying this."

Jay was doing all this on purpose i knew it,,he wanted to annoy Andrea because he noticed the way he was watching him carefully. I didn't know what to do,,I took my phone out wanting to ask shanny where she was but Jay akabvuta phone yangu.

" give me back my phone."

" why,,?I wanna see what you have been up to."

" what's all this drama nhai Jay?"

" please give the lady her phone," Josh said

" stay the hell out of this she ain't your woman. She is mine and I can do whatever I want. "

" well during your time with her not mine,,this is my time with her and Im sure you understand she works for me ,,I have let you disturb us for some time ndakanyarara,,you said she's your woman ,how can that be true when you don't even trust and respect her."

" stay out of it I'm warning you"

" or what?"

" you don't know me hanti „if you thought maybe you could get your hands on her wairasa Sarah is my woman I have treasured her for a long time I don't care that she works for you,ndikutomusiisa that job when we get married „babie simuka tiende ndakusuwa."

" no Jay please stop it,, all this is unnecessary I will call you totaura."

I was served ndichiona shanny, my heart was soo relieved , what Jay was now doing was scaring me „people were starting to look at us kuita sendadhumanisa well that was it actually. Shanny looked at us with questioning eyes but she was happy to see me I hugged her soon tight and I whispered help me„she understood.

" Sarah I missed you love ,you look good „hie Jay ,Josh „do you all have a



meeting here or what?"

" not really Jay was passing through and saw us here so he came to say hie." I said

" nice to see you Jay can we go already guys I'm in a rush I can't stay long,,see you around Jay."

So that's how we managed to leave ,,Jay akandipa ziso rekuti I will get you,,I took my phone from him,he wanted to refuse

but luckily mom called and he gave me and I started talking to her ,telling me how much she missed me and couldn't wait to see me.mom was super sweet and lively,, we got into Andrea's car thats where we ended up sitting and talking.Josh started the conversation.

" shanny its good to see you."

" oh well get straight to the point deary I know you have a secret to tell me,,you don't have to greet me thrice ."

"Lol sometimes I really wonder if you are Sarah sister."

" well too bad I am,,start talking.?"

" Sarah is pregnant shanny."

" I know."

" whaaaaat.?" We both said

" yes I said I know. "

" but how did you know we never told

you about it."

" I dreamt about it ,so I knew it lol that's why I'm not surprised so here it comes „congratulations your sex life paid up."

" come on Shanny we were just as surprised we found out when Sarah got sick in SA."

" you guys are something else „you just met and one is pregnant. "

" no, we are pregnant," Josh said

Okay I didn't know if shanny was happy or not but I just got emotional and started crying „Andrea reached out and gave me a hug „when shanny hugged me too that's when I stopped crying and spoke

" I'm soo scared Shanny and you don't even seem happy about it,,makes it all worse."

" I'm sorry lil sis I didn't know how to react but honestly I'm happy to be an aunt ,my main worry has been the other

people in your lives „you are my baby sis,,I'm worried,,did you see the way Jay looked at you and I'm sure he's suspecting you,,how will you handle it?"

" I will handle it." Josh said

" I'm soo scared Shanny. "

" shanny I'm willing to do anything OK ,, Already shanny met my family yesterday they loved her, I want to be responsible and take the next step,,I love Sarah ,,for now why I called you here is because I

want to meet your family and be known  
kuti I'm the man in her life, I don't know  
how you guys do it that's why I called  
you here as well."

" my family is not soo hard to please  
okay „we don't have much of traditions  
to follow „my dad believes in meeting  
his son in-laws Vega „he doesn't follow  
much of African traditions because he  
follows his ancestor's culture,, theres  
isn't any lobola negotiations involved  
they only do the white wedding if that's  
what you wanted to know."

" well your family traditions are more like our family traditions but I feel like I have to do something to appreciate this beautiful woman who is carrying my triplets."

" whoooooa did you just say triplets?"

" yes she's carrying triplets"

" omg Sarah I now understand why you are scared don't worry love I will be there



with you all the way I can't believe I'm going to be and aunt of three one time WOOW .

" are you sure Shanny? " I said. These two were busy talking like I wasn't even there so I let them talk kusvika vapedzerana .my family didn't do lobola negotiations unless one of them was marrying into a family that followed African traditions then they would follow whatever the other family wanted.we decided we would talk to mom first then mom would talk to dad and tell him about his visitors that would be coming.I decided to tell shanny about Josh's father.

" Josh's father is dad's business partner shanny."

" lol this is interesting are you saying from business partners to family? "

" lol we didn't know we found out yesterday when I met his family. "

" so you went to meet his family without me,you guys are not serious."

"We just decided on the way his family is

more like ours lol theres isn't much rules to follow,he's mother even showed me his room lol hanzi I don't wanna give you the guest room when he will just follow you."

" is that what my mother said ?" Josh said

" yes lol."

Shanny laughed hard when I was telling her about Josh's mother..we ended up

going to Josh's house and spent the day there ,Shanny cooked anyengererwa na Josh zvikanzi ndakunyarai cause I like you.

" but you guys tell me „what exactly where you guys doing in Capetown? "

" we were bonding lol." Josh answered

" I knew you wouldn't keep the promise."

" I'm sorry but I can't keep my hands off her akandidyisa."

" yaa ndozviziva zvaakakudyisa that's why she's pregnant. "

We all laughed, enjoying the snacks that shanny had made for us „APA Josh could keep his hands off me „he was just kissing me ndichibatwa pese until shanny ati guys get a room, theres Noway I was getting a room with him after what happened the previous night ndakaona moto. APA he was whispering in my ear hanzi babie help me kani, haa varume havanete here honestly .hanzi babie let's go get your bags from the

bedroom kana kunyara Shanny „I wanted to say no but shanny winked at me,,so we went into the bedroom ,munhu was already high. I heard my phone ringing ndikabva ndatambidzwa na Josh ndikanzi answer it.

" I don't wanna answer it."

" I said answer it."

I answered it and Josh put it on loud.when I was about to talk on the phone Andrea started kissing my neck,omg what was he up to.

"Sarah where are you ?"

"Huh"

" I said where are you?"

" mmmmm."

" iwe uri kuitei?"

" aaaaaah."

" why do u sound like you are doing what

I dont wanna think you are doing."

" whaaa what are you saying."

" Sarah I will kill you wanzwa ."

Soon as he said that Andrea entered me  
and I couldn't help but say his name

" aaaaah Andrea babie."

Say my name ,Josh whispered ,,



" Jooooosh ."

" say it louder."

" aaaaandrea I love you."

" are you sure ?"

" Andrea I love you. "

I don't know how much Jay heard but he must have heard a lot ,,enough to murder me,,for that moment I didn't care

but I couldn't believe Andrea made Jay find out about us in such a way. How could he ride me whilst talking to Jay on the phone he knew his body was my weakness.he did crazy things zvekuti I couldn't hold myself by the time I said Andrea I love you I was coming and I know Jay heard thatcrazy,,.

I saw Andrea sweating riding me like it was his last time,,he took my phone and hung up then he lifted me up and took me to the shower to bath.we dressed up but he was still kissing me.

" I love you Sarah and Im sorry I may have handled it the wrong way but you will understand why I did it like that.I'm going crazy,you are making me crazy.

End of chapter 35

Kaydie loves you all happy reading.

[4/3, 22:06] +27 74 506 8107: Follow  
this link to join my WhatsApp group:

[https://chat.whatsapp.com/I0CSylze61v  
HnXs3GBtgEN](https://chat.whatsapp.com/I0CSylze61vHnXs3GBtgEN)

Book now on sale do not share

Dream lover

Story by kaydie

0773812044

Chapter 36

Jay

I had been having this weird feeling that something was up with Sarah,,  
paunenge wakusadiwa you can feel it,,so gone was the girl who used to love me,tell me everything she does  
,wherever she went she would tell me,,my babie was surely slipping away from me ,,my heart was not letting her go without a fight,, I was looking for something or someone to blame but truth be told ever since she got a job things changed,,her main focus was no longer me,,the number of times she called me changed ,,nomore love

messages or I miss yous, she had the nerve to even go to SA without telling me,,for days she never communicated,,here my mind was going crazy thinking kuti hamheno zvaitika iye akalaxer hake in SA ndotozoita a fight with shanny for her to contact me.

Days passed with no communication still and I was getting pissed even the sugar mommies were starting to piss me off ,,the drugs were not getting me high enough so I started looking for much stronger staff.By the way moms

yepamsika ndanga ndaakudya mahara  
lol azvina kunditorera nguva  
vaingobhowera one thing kusakwasha  
mazino but vachida kiss futi,,chiiko nhai  
nhai pa cleanliness,, INI hangu I took in a  
lot of things but I made sure whenever I  
went to see Sarah I would be smelling  
great ndatosota everything kare.Sarah  
told me that she would tell me adzoka  
but she didn't say a word ndakazoita  
zvekutipirwa neboys kuti huya uone  
babie rako pa avondale ,,maybe they  
thought kuti anga aine rimwe boora  
ngoma,but she was with her boss but  
still i was pissed she came back haana  
kundiudza ,,why did I have a feeling kuti  
something Was going on,,they looked a



bit cosy so ndakangosvika asina  
kuzvitarisira.she was shocked to see me  
that's for sure „APA the boss wake  
ainditarisa ne corner yeziso  
ndichimuona hangu aiita as if  
aitosvotwa neni saka ini semuridzi  
wemukadzi I had other plans.

I wanted to show him that i was the man  
,her man ,I tried touching her but she  
stopped me,my suspicion rose,,i asked  
her kuti chii but she gave me silly  
excuses she couldnt even tell me she

missed me,,let alone look at me,,,,I took her phone ndikaona munhu achijamuka pakazopindira the so called boss ndanga ndatova ready to take him on,akaita luck because Shanny came and seemed like she hadn't met Sarah since she came back,,how come because she had said kuti akauya nezuro ,,akarara kupi??? Zvekuitwa bhambi ndozvandanga ndisingade.I let her off hangu cause they had their own plans with shanny but my suspicions haana kupera. When they left I was sooo pissed off ndakafonera kamwe kababie ka latest kaitove neginger neni kainzi Hilda kaigara mumafats mutown,,haaa kaive nemoto mubhurugwa because

kaisaneta „we met at a get together  
yatakaita with some friends,,speed  
yaivapo made it easy for me  
kukakumura hembe ndaitotsvaga  
kwekupedzera stress.

So anyway after session yangu na Hilda  
ndakabva ndaa sober and decided to  
call bae wangu,she answered zviri funny  
but funny thing is she couldn't talk I  
could tell by the sound yainzwika kuti  
something was going on.I tried not to  
think the way I was thinking but haaa  
kana Sarah aitokwirwa zvake „my

suspicion was confirmed when she screamed the guys name Josh, and Josh was her boss that I knew. my whole body started sweating „I was dreaming „hell no how could the woman I loved do that to me„ the bitch played me by my own game. I couldnt believe I had been planning a surprise engagement for her „my head started spinning around„I wanted to cry I got out of my car I kicked the rims as if they were the cause of my pain. I got back in the car I called her back she didn't pick up„I stopped when I got to 10 missed calls„my heart had been ripped into pisses I was ready to kill Sarah together with the bastard„to think that I never

touched her once ,, I only got a kiss yet  
somebody got the full package

I called shanny then she picked up.

" shanny better tell me the truth now  
before I kill someone,, is Sarah screwing  
her boss."

" and why would you ask me that when  
you can just ask Sarah ,,she's your  
girlfriend not me how then did I get

involved in your affairs."

" don't piss me off even worse I'm not joking."

" dude what the heck is your problem?"

" I called her and she had the nerve to answer my call and make me listen to her screaming another Man's name , Josh isn't that's him ,the boss ,mandivharaka pa avondale ,you all made me look stupid,, I asked you where Sarah was when I came to your house but you didn't wanna tell me because she knew aitovhurira someone else

makumbo „you all think makangwara handiti."

" look here I can't answer for Sarah or on her behalf ,, even if she opens her legs for someone haasi makumbo angu avhurwa so I wouldn't know and I'm not the one who will be holding the candle for them ka,,if you got issues with Sarah solve them nicely you can't call me threatening me because I can even report you to the police ,,you talk to me nicely not kundiitira rude I'm not even your girlfriend so how dare you question me about your girlfriend?

"This is not over yet „do you hear me  
shanny amusati mandiona mushe  
mahure akajaidzwa."

" thank goodness I'm not your mother  
you are a damn wasted sperm ncxaaaa  
go to hel and tell the devil I said hello  
and please don't come back stay there.



Nxaaa shanny kundikatira phone thinking she was smart,, I could tell nema answers ake she knew about Sarah and Josh but obviously who was I fooling ,,she wouldn't snitch on her sister ,,I took out my gun and loaded it with bullets and drove to Sarah's house I waited there ready to kill someone,,ndakatora mbanje ndikarova for motivation,,, I was fighting with myself,, I saw her parents car ichipinda ,I was parked just a few meters from their gate.

I was busy fighting with myself then I heard Sarah's favorite song,,Spanish guitar playing on the radio,,I cried soo hard ,,I couldn't do it maybe I was wrong maybe I heard wrong maybe it was a movie playing and I thought it was Sarah,,I started my car engine and drove off,,I needed to be sober and speak to her,,my heart was telling me to just kill her but my head was warning me about prison.I decided to go home,,noone saw me getting in ,,I went straight to my room ndikarara then ndakazomuka kuma 2 mbanje dzapera,,I got up took my car keys I saw my dad vachiuya ndaakuda kutobuda.

" Where are you going this late young man."

" I'm coming dad I need to pick up a friend who is stuck mota yake yafa."

" its not safe Jay ,this business of yours yekufamba late in the night is not right."

" don't worry dad I will be back."

Ndakabuda ndikananga kumaface angu  
aisarara zvekumhanya,,I got there  
tikanwa zvekupenga chaizvo,,,they tried  
asking me kuti bho here I told them bho  
zvekuti ,,how was I to tell them I got  
played at my own game.I started  
thinking about all the women I had slept  
with,,spent my days and nights  
with,,they never came close to Sarah  
,,,surely karma was a bitch,,was this  
surely karma??? In as much as I was  
hurt but if she was to find out about my  
secret dealings she would hate me  
totally,,what was I going to do,,yes I  
wanted to hurt her like she hurt me but  
the truth is I hurt her without her

knowing....

I had to come up with a plan fast ,,I didn't know if she still wanted me,, but why didn't she just tell me if she didn't want me,,did I push her away that much,,the day that I hit her maybe that's the day she fell out of love with me??? Because since then she was never the same with me,,I had soo many questions that were driving me crazy, only Sarah could answer them.I went to my car I took my phone then I called her she didn't pic up first time she picked up

second time,,she sounded very sleepy

" Sarah ."

" Jay."

" tell me why."

" I'm sorry."

" don't tell me that you are sorry, I wanna know why you had to do that. "

" it just happened."

" nothing just happens „when did you fall out of love with me?""

" when you hit me."

" but I apologised."

" then you became rough and rude, you were no longer the same."

" why didnt you tell me?"

" I tried but you just didn't want to listen."

" you could have given me a chance do you know how broken I am."

" I'm feeling bad that I hurt you,, maybe we were not meant to be,,I wish you the best I hope you find your match."

" don't tell me shit like that okay ,,I want you and I'm not letting you go, inga wani things were OK between us ,you didn't even tell me that something was wrong,,the past 2 months we were cool so what's this now I don't understand. "



"But I'm letting you go,,I can't keep doing this to you,, I can't keep hurting you,,the past 2 months i was trying to forget him but I failed ,a love triangle is soo not me.

" you letting me go will hurt me forever but what you can do is mend my broken heart."

" truth is you will never forgive me for this,,,you will always remind me,,remember how jealous you have always been,I know I screwed up I'm sorry but I can't be with you anymore,,I love Josh Jay."

" uda kundiuraya here Sarah all that you are saying is a knife that keeps stabbing me.

"I don't know what you want me to say now because thats the truth, I wish we could be friends but I know that's asking for the impossible,, it won't be easy for you even for me,,

" I don't wanna be your friend Sarah I want to be your husband babie,,it's not too late we can fix this okay please don't say anything now I'm giving you time to think about this don't answer me now

please.

I hung up the phone,,at least she spoke to me ,, I was relieved.I drove back home it was already 4 am ,,I had extra keys so ndakapinda nekungonanga kunorara.I didn't want to think or do anything I just wanted to sleep so I switched of my phone,,the booze had taken its toll on me ndanga ndaparara kana kuti ndakasvikasei kumba I didn't know.ndakazovhurirwa door namama kuma 2 vachipopota kuti the room was smelling doro rega rega,,and surely

maisagarika,,I got up ndikanogeza,,I opened my windows this was the first time yandakabatwa kuti ndinonwa doro,,I had tried hiding it but this time there was no hiding it and my mother looked disappointed.

End of chapter 36

Kaydie loves all happy  
reading#\*15#[4/3, 22:05] +27 74 506  
8107: Dream lover

Boom now on sale do not share

Story by kaydie

0773812044[4/3, 22:07] +27 74 506

8107: Follow this link to join my  
WhatsApp group:

[https://chat.whatsapp.com/I0CSylze61v  
HnXs3GBtgEN](https://chat.whatsapp.com/I0CSylze61vHnXs3GBtgEN)

Book now on sale do not share

Dream lover

Story by kaydie

0773812044

Andrea

I never imagined i would go that far,,maybe I underestimated myself or

maybe I didnt know I could go that far for Sarah,I held myself together in avondale when he came,,when he kissed her neck ,if she hadn't tensed I would have thought she enjoyed it.I watched him trying to control my uneasiness,, he sat next to her damnit close my sarah ,,he tried to touch her as if trying to show off I tightened my fists,,how did he know we were there anyway.it was already too late but i got hold of my guys when we were sitting there ,,I needed more drama ,a video maybe ,he didn't know I was on him but for the past few days I had been so focused on Sarah being sick I put everything on hold but this was the right time to get back



on track.

Speaking to shanny made things easier  
„as always shanny was worried about  
our situation,, its not that I wasnt  
worried ,,I was and I wanted to fix it as  
soon as possible, one thing was sorted,,I  
was meeting the parents soon enough  
.so we went to my house just to prove  
to shanny that I wasn't lying and this  
wasn't a scam at least she needed to  
know where I stayed incase anything  
happened.she made nice snacks and we

ate „I saw where Sarah got her cooking skills from,honestly I couldn't keep my hands to myself I wanted to hold her „I tried but I was failing as if something was just pushing to touch her or her sexiness was too appealing.

I managed to get her to my bedroom „our bedroom ndaida just a bit of space with her „then Jay called , that was just perfect super perfect I wanted him to feel pain„I thought about all the dirty secrets I knew about him„the women he had been screwing behind Sarah's

back,,Sarah refused to pick up but I made her and then she did ,,opportunity came ,,this was the worst revenge I could give him for treating Sarah like a fool pretending to love yet busy with other women. I donno if he called that love but to me that was complete bull shit there was no love like that. So i got busy with her body i made her moan ,,I made her naked and when I heard him getting pissed I knew he knew what was happening and I entered her ,,she even was shocked cause this time I didn't take much time playing around ,,luckily she was born ready for me,,I made her scream and I wanted Jay to hear it,,I made her say my name just so Jay

could hear that again that I was the man in her life the man she loved and I loved her „enough to do anything for her, if he thought he owned her then he was wrong,, I owned her and she owned me,,,,I was pissed ,super pissed I didn't care that he knew her first but he was not the man she knew.when she came I made sure he heard that part then I got satisfied all that anger disappeared,, making her happy was now my mission and noone was going to stop me.

We bathed and went to shanny who seemed disturbed she got a cal from Jay „her heart was not settled ,so I had someone to check everything by Sarah's house, Jay was seen there „when he left that's when I took Sarah home„I meant it when I said I would protect her„I was well connected my other business was paying off after all .I got home to a nice surprise „the video I had been waiting for I was all smiles till I opened it. What the heck???? I couldn't believe what I was looking at,, I wondered if it was the same Hilda and the same Jay „I zoomed close enough „it was definitely Hilda .my mouth went

dry,,I didn't know if I was dreaming or what,,was Hilda a demon possessed bitch or what,,how had they met na Jay??? Was this some kind of game going ????? I never really knew Hilda ,,I didn't even bother feeling guilty that I had disappointed her ,,and worse Jay ,,they pretty much deserved each other,,,this was such a joke,,did Jay know that Hilda was my ex????! It seemed they knew each other ,,so suspecting it being pay back was ruled out,,Jay did not know Hilda was my ex and Hilda didn't know about Jay and Sarah

I decided to call bae..

" daddy.

" mami are you OK?"

" yes I am."

" how are my babies."

" lol I don't know."

" how come?"

" I think they miss you daddy."

" and I miss them more."

" should I come and get you?? "

" I want you to but its not possible."

" I know „I love you Dee."



" I love you Andrea. "

" don't be scared everything is going to be OK babie."

" I hope soon."

" I don't want you to stress remember what the doctor said."

" I know but I miss being in your arms right now,,sleeping on the same bed."

" soon babie you won't have to miss me."

" take some days to rest don't come to work. Come only when your body is strong enough „I won't forgive myself if anything happened to you or my babies. "

" you worry too much."

" you are my life Sarah ."

" daddy come and see me please. "

" when?"

" now?"

" how will you come out?"

" I will sneak out."

" lol i thought you couldnt ,,OK what should I bring you?"

" fries."

"Lol OK.

I just grabbed by car keys drove to town to buy fries „I got them by chicken slice „I drove back to Kensington mota yaiita kufamba zvesure in no time I was parked by her gate„I told her to come out „in no time she snuck out„I opened the car door for her to get in„achingopinda she started crying hanzi daddy I miss you„this crying business was too much I noticed before we went to SA she was quite emotional aingochema I should have known then

that she was pregnant. APA crying made her blood pressure high,,, I hugged my babie,,I hated seeing her like that,,I begged her to stop akazomira ndatanga kumubata ayas Sarah soooo,,,I was now asking myself kuti by the time she gets due ndinenge ndaita sei.i gave her her fries akadya like she hadn't eaten anything the whole day,,we chilled for a while then she went back inside ,,it was late she had to rest per doctors orders.

She didn't wanna go and I didn't want her to go either ,,my mom had been

calling vachingobvunza how her daughter in-law was doing „I had to make her speak to her asati aenda,,it was late but ndanga ndaneta nesame question the whole day,,,my mom was over the moon she couldn't keep still,,,I didn't tell Sarah about Hilda and Jay „I needed to wait for the right time.so I drove back to my house „I checked Hilda's location,,she was by her flat ndakamusiya akadaro.I took a glass of wine and drank,,its the only alcohol I tolerated actually,, the rest of the stuff was just not good for me,,the Capetown incident was a mistake I wouldn't want to repeat it . wine made me relax all the time so anyway i started going through

all my pictures with Sarah in Capetown  
at the beach „I couldn't help but smile.I  
made one my pro pic„she looked  
stunningly beautiful.within min a  
message came in from Hilda,

" waakuzondijairira manje."

" ??????????????"

" don't play stupid with me are you

showing off now?"

" zve show off zvapinda papi?"

" maakuisaka mahure enyu  
pamastatus."

" at least anohura neni chete ko  
iwewe???"

" but babie ndiudze ukundivengerei?"

" I don't hate you Hilda I just don't want  
you anymore and besides I never made  
promises to you,,I was not the only man



in your life so pakati pedu tese  
pavarume vese haungashaye one  
anokuda."

" I didn't cheat on you Josh , trust me  
babie let's work this out."

" you don't even have the decency to  
admit it waakuzondibhowa manje haudi  
kunyarwa handiti?"

" you are just accusing me using some  
made up evidence."

" ncaaa wozotaura neni kana wava ready

kutaura chokwadi,bye dont talk to me  
kana usina nyaya svinhu."

" I love you Josh."

" and I love her"

" chimubvisa pa profile pako  
ukundirwadzisa."

" you should have thought about that  
before you played me for a fool."

" usadaro."

" shaaa ndiye mukadzi wangu uyo and don't ever call her a bitch ndaakukuudza manje kuti ndakamuvhura ndega she was intact so usataure rubish."

I went offline munhu atumira ma emojis ekuchema nxaa. I couldn't sleep ndaityira Sarah,,I was monitoring her phone ,,its stupid but i had to monitor everything ,,ndakavhunduka when my laptop reported that there was call on Sarah's phone nditarise nguva dzaiva kuma 2 am .I was disappointed when

Sarah picked up Jays call amana vana vangu vaizorora what time,, its good when you are an IT specialist,, I hacked the call and I listened to every word that was said ,,I was a happy man when Sarah told him she loved me and she was letting him go.there's nothing that makes a man happier than the woman you love telling her ex that she loved you.hacking her call didn't mean I didn't trust her but in case anything happened I would know where to start..I trusted sarah but I just didn't trust Jay and from the conversation they had,, Jay wasn't willing to let her go,,I didn't blame him because even I couldn't let her go.

I finally slept early morning ,,i was exhausted ,,when

I woke up and noticed sarah had left her medication For morning sickness ndakaita weak,,I dreaded getting up from my bed,I kept looking at where the tablets were then I remembered how sick she had gotten the previous morning,,I forced myself to get up ,I called shanny on the way

" shanny please wake up."

" you woke me up already ."

" are your mom and dad gone yet?"

" I think so why?".

" come to the gate."

" hell no for what?"

" Sarah forgot her morning sickness tablets anytime now she's going to be

throwing up come and get them.".

" tell her to come and get then. "

" then I will be late for work."

" aayas OK I'm coming,,you are going to pay for this."

" thank you I will.".

Less than 5 min I was there thats the

nice part about staying in the same neighborhood. shanny didn't take long ,she picked up the tablets with a heavy grin on her face lol.

" please feed her for me."

" lol ayas im on the job now?"

" thanks in advance shanny I gotta rush and prepare for work kiss her for me."

" eeew bye."



I drove back „I was sleepy so I went straight for a cold shower „dressed and headed to work, coffee was the first thing I ordered when I got to my office.

End of chapter 37.

Kaydie loves you all happy reading#\*15#

Chapter 38

Sarah.

I woke pretty late my body felt exhausted,, when I wanted to take my tablets that's when I realised I had forgotten them by Andreas house ooh dear. The Jay drama had me worried I totally forgot about my pills I picked up my phone to phone daddy but my door opened and shanny came in.

" looking for these.?"

" how and where did you get those???"

" you man brought them."

" here?????"

" yes he just left .

" but why didn't he wake me up and you also why did you go without me?

" because he didn't want to disturb you and his babies he wanted you to sleep."

I don't know why I started crying ,,I missed him and why would he come and not see me,,,was it because of Jay that he didn't want to see me,,I couldn't stop crying shanny was comforting me but I didn't wanna listen to her,,it was all her fault why would she leave me behind,,,, I was soo caught up in my own world crying that's when I heard Andrea talking on the phone it was on loud speaker,,soon as I heard his voice I felt him all over my body like he was there.

" babie talk to me what's wrong.

" Sarah please talk to daddy.

" mama 3.

" I don't wanna talk to you „why did you just go without seeing me I hate you.."

" mama 3 you were sleeping I wanted you to rest and I know you don't hate me

" but I wanted to see you I miss you daddy how could you do this to me?"

" I'm sorry love „okay let's make a deal „I will order fries for your lunch.

" I don't want fries I want you.

" fine I will come and see you during lunch. "

" okay."

" did you stop crying ."

" yees."

" good girl I love you."

" I love you too."

Shanny looked at me and she laughed ,,I hit her with my pillow.I loved my sister, its the way she understood all of us that made me love her more,,I didn't even ask her to call him but she already knew that's what I wanted.

She went and made breakfast for me,,mom and dad had left already so it just shanny and I the place was pretty quiet.I dragged waking up but when I smelled the hot spicy Samoosas my



mouth went watery shanny made sure to put plenty for me ndaitoda all of them ka greediness kanga kandibata.i went to take a shower ,cleaned my room which I preferred cleaning by myself I didnt want a rearrangement of my important stuff.after I was done I went down to get more food I was hungry ,shanny just looked at me and shook her head.

" whaat ?????" I said

" very soon you will be an elephant with the rate you are eating."

" don't start with me please lemme enjoy without being judged,,, please pass me juice.

" Josh is in trouble I tell you."

" so you worried about Josh you not even worried about me."

" I'm not worried about you because you are in good hands .Josh loves you,,you people make me jealous honestly I want a love like that. "

" its because you are very choosy

shanny you should stop scaring these guys,, you are blocking your true love."

" lol I will try that next time a guy asks me out."

" so you think he loves me?

" I know he does and I'm happy for you,,I'm happy you found your heart ,,doesn't happen with a lot of people."

We chatted for a while ,shanny was truly choosy maybe because it was soo easy for her to read peoples minds but I wished she could meet a man who could make her happy,,I'm not saying she was unhappy but I felt she was a bit lonely no wonder she focused so much on everyone else,,she kept the house together and made sure everyone was happy I can actually say she was the mother of the house,,i don't think if I was put in her shoes I would be able to handle all that,in my heart I truly admired her and she knew it.we hadn't noticed that time had moved that fast until we had a hooter by the gate I knew it was

Andrea,,I couldn't help but smile I couldn't hide my joy I ran out of the door to open the gate,,,he smiled when he saw me I went to his window and stole a kiss from him before driving inn to park his car.

He got out and lifted me up and gave the tightest hug ever I knew he missed me too,,we shared our warm kiss till we had shanny clearing her throat lol so we got into the house and sat down.

Him :I love you. "

Me: I love you too daddy."

Shanny: is there anything else that you guys talk about besides the I love yous

Him: I'm sorry I can't help it I always feel like I don't tell her enough that's why I keep saying it.

Me: I wanna hear it all the time and I wanna say till I can't talk anymore lol.

Shanny: how are you Josh.

Him: very well shanny thanks for taking care of her.

Shanny: ya I'm baby sitting a baby that's eats more than ten samoosas all at once.

Him: whaat ??? Are they healthy remember what the doctor said.

Me: they are healthy shanny said so

Him: is that soo

Shanny: they are better than the fries  
you keep buying for her.

Me: where are my fries ???

Him: go and get them from the car and  
bring my laptop please.

I got up fast and went to the car,,yees



they were still hot and fresh from nandos „I grabbed them and the laptop and went back inside the house. shanny was already serving Andrea lunch I felt soo shy here I was just thinking about my own stomach I forgot about his,,how did shanny manage to think soo fast always,,I guess its because people mature differently „some were slow like me some were fast like shanny.

He opened his laptop and told me to come and sit next to him „I was already

eating my fries and josh his lunch,, he made a Skype call to someone ,,a face that looked almost like Andrea popped up on the screen and I figured it had to be his brother Chris.

Josh: my man how you doing.

Chris: woowow is that our wife sitting next to you,,

Josh: its her

Chris : Beautiful how is your pretty self

????

Me: lol hie Chris, I'm aright how are you.

Chris: you have no idea how much I wanted to see the woman who stole my brothers heart but he wouldn't let me,,I wonder how you are managing his jealous ass.

Josh: she's worse than I am

Me: he's lying ,,

Chris: I understand why he was hiding

you,,you are a rare breed don't break his heart please his fragile lol

Josh: if you make fun of me I won't let you speak to her

Chris: usadaro kani ndewedu tese mukadzi uyo haumupedze wega.

Josh: remember what I told you.

Chris: Sarah your man there promised to kill me if I touch you.

Me: if you do it will be our secret  
kkkkkkk

Chris : will make a pinky promise when I  
come in less than a month.

Josh : we have news to tell you.

Chris: whaaaat.?????

Josh: we are pregnant???

Chris: whaaaaat Josh ,,,"you are  
pregnant???????

Josh: lol you are stupid Sarah is pregnant.

Chris : woowooooow wakagowesa „now I know my brother doesn't fire blanks omg I can't believe this I'm going to be an uncle woow,,,so will I be the God father to the baby????

Me: babies

Chris:?????

Josh : 3 of them

Chris : how the hell will I manage three babies „are you crazy,,dude what were you thinking,,what's wrong with your sperms dude and Sarah what's wrong with your eggs ,whaaaaat are you guys crazy.

Chris was crazy we all couldn't help but laugh even shanny laughed soooo hard even worse than us,,we ended up

laughing at her as well.....

Chris : who's the other person laughing like a mad woman in the background

Josh: reverse your words or else you will be in trouble.

Chris : I love trouble please who is she

Josh: that's shanny,,the babies' god mother.



Chris: shanny please show your face I really wanna know who I will be dealing with???

Shanny : what do you mean dealing with as if you are going to be making my life miserable.

Chris: show your face kani.

Shanny: not unless you beg.

Chris : trust me my lady I'm begging.

Shanny laughed then she came on to the camera „we thought we would hear them talking but instead there was silence he looked at her and she looked at him,,until Andrea cleared his throat.

Chris: I'm very pleased to meet you my lady

Shanny : same here

There was silence again „they were having a staring contest until again Josh spoke.

" hey Chris keep shanny company for me I wanna talk to my boo in private I will be back.

" mmmmmhmm" he just hummed

We decided to go to my room,,,  
tichingopinda Josh was already all over  
me like a mad man,,I had my hands  
already on his belt trying to remove it  
,,we just wanted a quick one ,,,,I undid  
his trousers and his shaft was already  
hard like it had been hard all along,, he  
turned me around to bend me over and I  
did,,I felt him going in and I let out a soft  
cry,,,I wanted it rough so I told him and  
rough is what I got,,he had his hands in  
my hair and the more he pulled my hair  
the more I was turned on,,,he had me  
screaming,,I didn't even worry that  
shanny might hear us,,she was  
downstairs and we were upstairs.

He then came out and lay me on the bed but on the edge „he held my legs up and rode me like that „he put his hand right on the spot by my punani he was caressing me yet riding me„I couldn't hold it any longer.

" daddy ."

" yes mami"

" I can't hold it anymore."

" then let it go babie"

" do it harder."

" like this."

" oh yes."

" harder than this ???"

" I'm dying babie."

" I will save you,, come mami

Andrea was too much ,,if it wasn't  
Andrea I wouldnt want another man,,he  
made me come sooo hard I almost  
fainted,,he didn't wait long either and he  
offloaded inside me.I was breathing fast  
he came to hold me,,this always  
happened and I don't know why..after a  
few seconds of breathing I went to get a  
wet towel and I cleaned him up,,I went to  
the bathroom and cleaned myself  
up,,when we were done we went  
downstairs to find shanny still chatting

to Chris,,,

Josh: are you thinking what I'm thinking.

Me: I'm thinking what you are thinking

We both thought there was an  
unresistable spark between them ,,we  
went to sit next to shanny and Chris said



Shanny are you thinking what I'm thinking,,

Shanny looked at us and said " I'm soo thinking what you are thinking..we all laughed then we spoke to chris for a while then he finally cut off.shanny was blushing but we suspected why,,we didn't wanna ask,,I was definitely going to ask her later.Andrea decided we all go to his mothers house because she was worrying to see me,,so we decided to make fast dinner before leaving because we didn't know what time we would be coming back.when all was done we locked up and left.

End of chapter 38

Kaydie loves you all happy  
reading....D\*#15#

[4/3, 22:07] +27 74 506 8107: Dream  
lover

Story by kaydie

0773812044

Chapter 39

Mashura ndoandanga ndava kuitirwa manje ,josh was beginning to work on my patience.he hurt me pandakamuona akaisa Sarah pa profile,,to think that all of a sudden someone had taken over,,i didn't want to believe that it was true.i had to make another move,,I didn't sleep the whole night mushonga wagogo ndanga ndisati ndaushandisa I had to find a way yekumupa food nayo but since he had told me to leave ndaiita sei?.ndakamuka early because ndaisatogona kugadzikana zvinhu zvirira the way yazvanga zvirira,,I knew he liked

coffee in the morning so I waited till I saw his car ichipinda then I went to buy coffee ndikanobhadhara someone to deliver it by his office. Akanopinda akanoisiya Ku office kwa Josh ndokubva abuda ndikamupa mari yake. I really hoped kuti noone would get to the coffee iye asati aiona.

Ndakafonera imwe connection yangu ndichida kunzwa if I could get someone better than gogo mzambiya because I

could sense kuti vanga vava kupera  
basa.I called patie

" patie shamwari zvinhu azvina kumira  
bho nditori pama1 Josh haasi Kuda  
kunuzwa nezvangu pane maths  
dzaakabata dzandipinza ma1.

" haa koiwe ko wakazobatwa Seiko  
nhaiwe waakundimakisa manje madhiri  
ako akadhakwa.

" shaa I didnt call kuti iwewe undifilise  
bad I need your help I need muporofita  
kana kuti n'anga inogona matare  
zvakanaka.

" ukundivhunza nhasi pese APA wanga  
uchitambisirei nguva nhaiwe  
nemachembere apera basa.pana Sekuru  
vari pa fiyo kana uri free toenda but  
vanoda mari manje.

" money is not a problem shaaa let's  
meet in town izvozvi toenda.

" OK ndipe 30 min.

I waited for 30 min ,it seemed very long ndaitonzwa kutsva chaiko body yese yaidikitira nehasha „I wanted to get my hands on Sarah„I wanted to rip her apart „„Patie akazosvika ndanzwa nekumira„I didnt want to waste time ndakabva ndatodaidza taxi that would take us to highfields. Takasvika patori ne queue zvapo



" ko nhai shaa ko hauna kundiudza kuti panenge pane queue kudai soo andizvide zvekunyanya kuonekwa nevanhu ini hona ma1 andapindana nawo naiyoyi yekungoonekwa.

" iwe shaaa dzikama kuzara kwevanhu handiti kureva kuti vanogona here chiri kukunetsa chii indava usina patience kudaizvi.

" iwe shaaa ndiri pakumhanya  
kaini,,izvozvi soo who knows kuti  
arikuitei pamwe arikutonobvisa roora  
because matauriro aaaiita ka  
ndekutonodisvotesa.

Ndakazonyarara ndasvotwa hangu  
nenyaya dza Patie aitotaura zvaibhowa  
if not only kuti I needed her help ndaida

kumuregedzera mbama.

Takagarapo kubva kuma 10 kusvika kuma two ndopatakazokwanisa kupinda mukati. Utarise sekuru vaitaurwa aitove Mwana Mudiki zvake „ndakazevezera kuti ndosekuru vacho here,patie akati nyarara iwe ndivo...vakasundira chindiro chavo kwandiri ndikanzi na Patie kanda mari ndookubva ndakanda 50 bond ,ndakaona varamba vakanditarisa ndikanzi na patie kanda imwe,,hezvo zvayaitokara mari n'anga yacho nhaimi

or else kuti ndoozvaiita n'anga  
dzechidiki dzaiva nedzungu chairo.

Ndakatora imwe 50 bond ndookubva  
ndakanda muchindiro,,ndakabva  
ndanzwa yaakuchidzvova manje  
,,zivoice racho ndakamboda kutiza  
ndakaona yokanda hakata zvese zviru  
mumaziso Sekuru vaye vakabva vatarisa  
kwandiri neziso tsvuku raisanzwisika  
Asi raiita kunge raida kubuda,,honestly I  
was very scared I even thought kuti  
Patie had brought me kwaiurayiwa

vanhu,,I tried to relax but it was hard  
ndopakandazonzwa zizwi raitaura.

" iwe dzikama apo uri gwara futi andidi  
vane moyo mitete ini zvaunoona kudai  
ndoda vane hana dzakasimba.

" sorry Sekuru,ruregerero ndichiri Mudiki.

" uchiri Mudiki ,,Mudiki haabate  
zvawabata mhani iwe.

"Ruregerero Sekuru ndinoreva Mudiki pahana.

" zvino zvauri kutadza kugadzikana zvandichakutuma uchazviita sei.

" nditaurirei Sekuru ndinosviita.

" chindipa pikicha yaiye musikana wachotione.

" andina pabepa Sekuru iri mufon.

" chindipa chifoni chacho tione.

" iwe unoda afe here kana kana kuti vese vafe?

" ndinoda musikana chete kuti afe Sekuru.

" Isa chifoni chako mundiro iyo tione

wobva wabata tsono iyi,,daidza Zita rake  
katatu tione.

" Sarah Sarah Sarah ."

Ndakabva ndaona vision yasarah  
achifamba aina Josh wangu nemumwe  
musikana akada kuita saiye zvikanzi  
nasekuru chibaya ndava Kuda kubaya



Sekuru vakadaidzira kuti Mira iwe

" ko chii nhai Sekuru.

" iwe hunza pano iwe Asi unondishurira

" ndaita Seiko Sekuru

" indava uchitamba nerudzi rwakadaro

iwe,unokuvara Muzukuru.

"Haa Sekuru andikuvare ini,

" hoo kana usinga kuvari baya.

Ndakabva ndatora tsono iya ndookubva  
ndabaya padhuze nepamoyo „ndaitoda

pamoyo chaipo ndipo paikasika kuti  
munhu afe.ndakanzwa body yangu  
ichichinja,,ndakadongorera Sarah  
ndikaona abata dumbu adona pasi,,,  
mumba matanga tiri mukabva maita  
Rima,ndakanzwa pamoyo pangu  
pachipisa sekunge ndazvibaya Ini wacho  
ndakanzwa kurohwa mbama yandisina  
kunzwisisa kuti yakabva nekuti  
ndakanzwa Sekuru vokuma kuti buda  
muno .Patie akandidhonza ndookubva  
abuda neni.

" Patie shamwari ndaakufa.

" koiwe wabaiyireiko inga wanzi usabaye

" saka waida ndingofambira mahara  
here waona naiyewo atori pama1 semi  
saka tafanana.

" nhaiwe saka uda kuti ndiite sei newe  
nezvauri soo

" hande kwa gogo.

" kwagogo mzambia

" ehe hande ikoko

" ha kana shamwari uko enda wega

" patie shaa ndirikurwadziwa ndofa.

Patie akazitora taxi ndookunanga kwagogo neni kwagogo zvaitonyadzisa sure kuti APA ndanga ndavashora,,vakambo ndiyambira ndikasateerera ko what happened Ku coffee yandanga ndasiya kubasa kwake makuseni,,zvese izvi zvaiva mupfungwa dzangu kunyangwe ndairwadziwa,,I think ndanga ndava kutopenga chete nenyaya dza Josh taxi yakandinonokera kusvika kwagogo nekuti ndaingogomera.ndainzwa mweya uchipera mbichana mbichana kana zvaitaura na patie ndaisazvinzwa

ndakangonzwa aakuti kuna driver we taxi mukaita chinono anofira mumota menyu.

" muchimbotambireiko nen'anga vana vadiki dzikamai munamate Ishe „zera renyu azviite kuti tikuonei muchibuda kunoombererera asekuru „dzikamai pachine nguva„madzitateguru edu ndiwo aiita zvamuri kuita izvi zvichibva zvapera zvakadaro zera renyu iri ivai nematyira.

" imi baba zivai zvekushanda „muri  
pabasa hapana ambokukumbirai kuti  
tikwidzei mahara Asi mari yenyu  
tatokutambidzai tisati takwira saka zivai  
zvamunotaura zvatinoita  
nekwatinoswera its none of your  
business.

" if its none of my business munorevei  
after all mota yangu ndoiri kukuendesai  
kune imwe n'anga muchibva kune  
imwe,,mukafira muno munenge  
motondiruzisa business nemweya  
yevakafa yaakugara mumota mangu



andidi zvipoko zven'anga kadzi ini.

" iye wamuri kuti n'anga kadzi ndiani pamakaitenga munoziva kuti mota yacho yakafira vangani kana kutibyakauraya vangani mxm.

" ndokudzikisai mukada kuonererwa hona mumwe wako chaakuita kunge chitunha.

Mxm

Ndaingonzwa vanhu vachipopotedza  
zvaitondiira noise ndaitoda kuscreamer  
kuti shut up please plus I heard no  
powers,,ndakazonzwa mota yamira and  
I knew tanga tasvika ndakaburutswa  
mumota ndakabatiranwa ndookubva  
ndasiiwa muggedhi magogo mota  
ndookusimuka ichienda.my whole body  
was painful ndanga ndaakunzwa  
kupindwa nechando ndainzwa  
kutomerera chaiko I didnt know if that's  
how death felt like but it was a horrible  
feeling ,,ndakatanga  
kuzvidemba,,kudemba all of my sins ,,I

felt like I could repent right thereof  
asked to,,,you never know how strong  
you are until the only option you have is  
to be strong.

Ndakanzwa gogo vachidaidzira from  
inside her house I think she was  
standing by the window.

Gogo: kana ari uyo ngaagare kure neni

ngaabude kunze kwegedhi rangu,,andidi  
KUDA kumuona pano.

Patie: gogo musadaro please ruregerero  
but munhu anofa please gogo musadaro  
Muzukuru wenyu murikuda aite sei,

Gogo: akashora dare rangu  
handiti,,makore ese aya aibatsirwa naani  
kamani hamba anditodi kunyangadzwa  
puma....musade kundiunzira shura  
pamba pangu wanzwa iwe musikana.

Ndakaona Patie apfugama kuna gogo trying to talk to her on my behalf,,I felt my tears achiyerera APA for me to cry louder I couldn't because of the pain,,I started regretting why I had started all this,when you are desperate you end up doing absolutely anything without thinking. Was Josh worth all this nhai,,I was on the verge of dying ndichizovasiya to enjoy their lives ini ndatova chipoko chisingazorore.

Patie akademba kuna gogo akapfugama  
„I thought she was going to feel sorry  
for me but she didn't honestly nemari  
yandaivapa gogo was not supposed to  
do that to me„I understood I had  
disappointed her but she was my last  
hope „no wonder Patie had said she  
didn't want to come kwagogo.

"Patie,,, gogo munhu akafa anofamba

mbiri yakashata ndimi „zvichinzi pamba  
penyu pakafira munhu.ingonzwirai tsitsi  
Hilda anofa gogo please.

Gogo : iwe ndikuku bhutsurirai panze  
anofira panze apo akadyiwa nembwa  
uko.mxm imbwa dzevanhu huya naye  
tione mutakure wega futi .

Patie akatarika achinditakura  
kundiendesha kuna gogo„ndakanzwa

nekurovera makumbo pasi ndichiitwa  
zvekizvuviwa na Patie.ndakazotorwa  
ndookuiswa mumba ndikarariswa  
pabonde „ndakanzwa gogo  
vaakundipfungaidzira vachitaura  
zvavaitaura.ndakatanga kunzwa body  
yaitonhora yava kupisa „, zvobva  
zvatanga futi zvekutonhorwa.

" nhaiwe patie manga mafuriranei  
neshamwari yako iyi.

" gogo Hilda anoshupa uyu andishupa  
ndikamuendesesa kune vamwe Sekuru



kufiyo Anzi usabaye iye ndookubva abaya.

" haiwawo uyo wepa fiyo Mwana Mudiki mhani haana kuziva kuti paari kubaya naiyewo anga achitozvibayawo kupusa nedzungu ra Hilda ndakambomuudza kuti nyaya yake iyi yaipa ngaambosuduruka nekuti yavakupindirwa nevakafa .

" munorevei nhai gogo.

" vanhu vaari kutamba navo  
vakabatanidzwa kumweya  
nemadzitateguru Avo iyezvino akatakura  
dzinza rese paari.

Ndakavhunduka gogo vachitaura  
mashoko avaitaura,,gogo vaiyedza kuti  
chii pavaiti Sarah akatakura dzinza rese  
paari ndakashingirira ndikaedza  
kubuditsa mazwi ndichida gogo

vandijekesere zvavaireva.

" nhai gogo munoreva kuti chii zvamuri  
kuti Sarah akatakura dzinza.

" nyarara iwe kuda kuziva zvisinei newe  
ndizvo zvakupinza pakadai ,ukazviziva  
wodii

" gogo please ndiudzeiwo ndife  
ndichiziva

" usatye hako nyangwe ukafa  
unongochibata chokwadi chacho  
because vakafa vanoona zvese.

" please gogo.

" iwe Sarah wauri kushupana naye ndiye  
atakura dzinza rese rekwana iye Josh  
wako ,, kureva kuti Sarah ane pamuviri  
kana wanga usina kuudzwa ndava

kukuudza izvozvi „siyana naye  
zvichakanaka arisi dzinza rehuku  
risingatane kufa,,zvawaita izvi wadenha  
zvikukutu,,iwe urikuti wakuvadza Sarah  
Asi Sarah mutano wangomuita Kuti  
arare Asi kushushikana kwawaisa  
pamhuri ndiko kushushikana kuchava  
pauri.

" gogo help me ndoita sei kuti zvisaite  
sekudaro.

" wotoendako wonokumbira ruregerero..

" haaa kana gogo kunokumbira  
ruregerero andiendeko,,sure ndonosvika  
ndichiti kudii ,,monditi ndini wekutorerwa  
murume iye zvino ndakatadza kubata  
pamuviri ndingadai ndirini  
ndakamutakirira iro dzinza ramuri  
kutaura nezvaro.

" hawaigona kutakura dzinza wakaodza  
chibereko kare nekupusa uchingosiirwa  
zvirwere kana muchinge mahura hurai  
zvakangwarira ,,kana usingade kuenda

regedza „ini handisini ndinoparara  
kasika kubuda pano„wabora iwe  
urikutotaura „Asi chipfuva chako  
chichakutambudza kusvika  
wanokumbira ruregerero kwaari iye  
Sarah wacho.

" gogo iye akanditadzira wani.

" iwe „Josh anga ari EGA wawairara  
naye here iwe hauna kumuchinjanisa  
saka wakatadzirwa papi„APA mushonga  
wandakakupa ndakuti usaonekwe  
nemumwe munhu wakaitei???

" aisada kundiona ndapa guard kuti aendese Ku office.

" nhaiwe dununu iwe ndakati chikafu ichocho ngachisaonekwe nemumwe munhu kunze kwako naiye chete ko zvino guard wawapa ndemumwe munhu kauyu nhaiwe kusanzwisisa kwako kuri papi ndakakuudza kuti umwe munhu akauona hauchamugoni iwe zvako ndookutonotambidza mumwe munhu.



Ndakaridza mhere ndakagara  
magogo,,,o had screwed up again  
honestly I didnt think kupa guard was an  
issue I was soo desperate I totally forgot  
now I was going to lose him  
forever...well if I couldn't have him even  
Sarah wouldn't I wasnt going to give up  
yet,,to hell nedzinza ravo ini ndaitovewo  
nerangu.

" okay gogo ndichaenda kunokumbira  
ruregerero rwacho but I don't know kuti

ndosvikako sei nekuti takambonetsana.

" haambokushupi ndakukumbirira kare  
chitora mushonga uyu upote uchinwa  
muviri wako uchigere kusimba  
uchatombotora nguva.

Ndakatenda gogo ndookuvasiira mari  
yakawanda „ndakanga ndafa but she  
helped me a lot ndakazobuda

ndookubva ndatoenda kuflat kwangu I didnt even go and see my lil sister ,the state I was in was not good,ndakangonanga kumba ndikanorara thinking of my next move.

End of chapter 39

Kaydie loves you all happy

reading † †

[4/3, 22:08] +27 74 506 8107: Dream  
lover

Story by kaydie

0773812044

Chapter 40

Andrea

We were walking to the car suddenly  
Sarah screamed holding her chest.

" mami what's wrong,talk to me what's  
wrong.

" my my chest,,,,I saw her.

" you saw her who.???? Who Sarah babie  
please talk to me.

With that she closed her eyes and went quiet like she was dead,,shanny was already panicking we got her into the car and drove fast to my doctor,I couldn't think straight I could feel my eyes watery,, I kept telling shanny to check her temperature and check her pulse,,temperature was right ,,pulse was right ,,I drove like a mad man before long I was carrying Sarah rushing into the doctors surgery,, he was a family doctor and I had been there with Sarah already before so he knew her state. They quickly put her on the bed and told me

to wait outside.

" I can't wait outside please I can't I have to be in there with her, she needs me „I know she needs me.

" look you can't do anything just tell me what happened,

" it was like she just felt a pain her chest and she said something I didnt



understand like I saw her but I don't know who she saw then she just collapsed.

" okay please relax okay you need to relax she will be okay.

" doctor please save her and save our babies please .

" relax please stop panicking.

He closed the door and went with Sarah  
I went to sit on the bench that's when it  
hit me hard when shanny looked at me,,I  
quickly looked away but my tears sold  
me out,,Shanny seemed stronger than I  
was ,she knelt next to me and she held  
my hands together.

" Shanny I need her.

" I know „we all need her.

" Shanny you don't understand I'm going crazy I can't live without her,,what's happening, why is all this happening now,, Shanny the babies „I mean the babies shanny our babies oh my gosh.

" stop it Josh you have to calm down for her,,you have to be strong okay let's wait and hear what the doctor says okay.

" okay.

Honestly I wasn't okay „I asked Shanny if we could call her parents but she said it wasn't a good idea to rush worse with them not knowing of her condition,I decided to call my mother instead

" Joshua mwanangu I thought you were coming here.

" mama things are not okay ,,Sarah collapsed I took her to the doctor.

" maiwe Satan zvaandinyangira ,,I kept having a bad feeling today like I was going to receive bad new,,nhai maiwe zvangu OK I'm coming over.

I hung up the call and started pacing up and down,,,I kept praying inside my heart that all would go well,, 30 min passed with no news from the doctor,,I waited

then mom came .

Ma: chiiko nhai mwanangu chiri kuitika  
what did the doctor say???

Me: nothing mom nothing yet vachingori  
naye mama I will die if she doesn't make  
it.

Ma: iwe shinga semurume akuudza kuti  
anofa ndiani namata kuti zvifambe

zvakanaka zvino mafonera vabereki  
vake here??

Me : no no mama Sisi vake vati  
timbomira sezvo tisati taziva condition  
yake and handiti you know she's  
pregnant and they don't know.

Ma: right now you better call them in  
case anything happens mwanangu we  
will be in trouble please please iti Sisi  
vake vauye pano.

I called shanny and introduced her to my mother „my mother was already soo happy to meet her„I told her what mom had said and since she was an elder shanny decided to agree with her „she then called her parents that seemed to get into a panic as well.within 20 minutes her parents were there „I couldn't face them „this was not the right time to meet actually it was not the right place to meet.



Shanny went to go and get them,,they came in in panic ,,shanny introduced my mother and introduced me as well as Sarah's boyfriend.

Me: pleasure to meet you.

Mr Travis : did you by any chance stress my daughter.

Me: No No sir I can never do that.

Mrs Travis: what did the doctor say??

Shanny: nothing yet they have been with her for an hour now.

Mr Travis: an hour??? That's too long.

Within five minutes my dad got there I think mom had called him for support. Sarah's father looked surprised to see my father there.

Mr Travis :what are you doing here.

Mr Natt: I'm here for the same reason you are here how are you my friend.

Mr Travis: please someone explain to me what's going on??

Mr Natt: Joshua here is my son and your

daughter happens to be my new daughter.

Mrs Travis: oh my gosh when did this all happen how long have you known we didnt know and how come you did not tell us about it.

Mr Natt: we were waiting to come to your house pretty soon I found out a few days ago when my son introduced your daughter to me,,when i heard the name then I knew it had to be you.

Mrs Travis: oh dear so this is your wife here ?

Mr Natt : yes meet my wife.

Right then thats when the doctor came out looking defeated.

Me: doctor what's going on.

Doc : Sarah is sleeping.

Mrs Travis : okay but how is she

Doc: exactly what I said Sarah is sleeping.

Mrs Natt: what do you mean Sarah is sleeping.

Doc: I mean there's nothing wrong with her she's sleeping.

Shanny: you mean Sarah is alive but just sleeping????

Doc: yes that's exactly what I mean,,I did all kinds of tests but nothing is wrong ,,I checked the chest where she felt the pain but there's nothing ,,I checked the babies but the babies are fine too.

Mr Travis: babies ????? What babies????

Mrs Travis : yes what babies???

Doc: Sarah is now 10 weeks weeks pregnant.

Mr Travis: whaaat ,,who else knew about this?

Mr Natt: we resently found out and that's why we were on our way to your house.

Mr Travis looked at his wife and just



walked out,,,Mrs Travis looked at Shanny who also quickly looked away,, she looked at me at I looked down as well.

Doc: look I don't know what going on with your daughter that put her in that state but all we can do is wait for her to wake out,,about her condition please I once explained to her she knows its a high risk pregnancy ,,she does not need any stress at all.

Mrs Travis : you said babies how many are they doctor.

Doc: 3 of them

Mrs Travis : oh goodness my baby oh my goodness she's carrying triplets Shanny you knew about this and you didnt even tell me,,I knew something was different about my baby but I didnt know it was this,,I can't believe my baby is going to have babies .

Doc: you are free to see her if you like.

Mrs Travis: thank you doctor but I think Joshua there would love to go in first and see her.

I thought she was going to kill me but she was nicer than I thought,,my dad followed Sarah's dad outside I asked Shanny to go in with me then we left my mother with Sarah's mother getting to

know each other. I went inside and sat next to her,, I kissed her hand ,, I wanted to kiss her lips then I felt shy because of shanny. I touched her belly to feel my babies I felt a sense of energy vibrating on my hand I moved my hand away puzzled..

" what's wrong Josh???

"I don't know I just felt a strong sense of energy coming from Sarah's womb,, it was moving up my hand so I got scared.

" you guys are pretty weird but she said I saw her do you think by any chance maybe whoever she saw put her her in this state.

" I don't know shanny I'm worried.

" let's pray.

We bowed our heads and we prayed „we prayed hard from the bottom of our hearts until we felt closer to the All Mighty. Sarah was still sleeping,shanny went out and left me.my tears couldn't be held back„I missed her ,a few hours ago we had made love we had been talking and laughing and now she was just sleeping and I didnt know when she would wake up.I held her hand and cried.

" babie don't do this to me„you promised that you wouldn't do this to me,you lied

to me Sarah „how could you lie to me,,mai 3 I need you to wake up because I don't even know where you are „you are not talking to me,,my babies are with you but who am I with,, you are not even laughing with me yet I'm here hoping to see you smile,,I can't do this babie I can't wait too long I need you now..

I didnt even realise my dad and Sarah dad had been standing in the room,I quickly wiped my tears and got up to leave,,they both gave me a pat on the

back and I left. I saw Sarah's mom and my mother sitting and talking I just walked passed them, they tried calling me but my tears were failing me. I got into my car and sat there.

After a few min ,,I heard a knock on my window,,,I was busy playing Spanish guitar,,Sarah's song,,it just made me cry even more,,,,I pulled down the window it was Sarah's mother,I wanted to get out of the car but she opted to join me in the car instead.



Me: I'm soo sorry ma'am its all my fault I should have protected her more.

Her: these things happen don't be too hard on yourself son.

Me: this is not the way I wanted to meet you I'm such a disappointment.

Her: it was written that we would meet this way one.

Me : I truly and honestly love her.

Her: I noticed the way you are crying more than all of us.

Me: I'm scared that Sir Travis won't let me see her,,it will kill me.

Her: he may seem hard but he is soft hearted I will! Speak to him.

Me: Sarah is my life ma'am I want us to get married ,all that has been in my plans.

Her: look ,Sarah is young but she's carrying your kids ,my grandchildren,,I know things happen for a reason but you better not hurt her,,I can see you are genuine now but I don't want you to change in the future ,,love her the way you love her now always,she is a fragile child and I love her very much,her father loves her very much,,finding out about her pregnancy came as a shock to us so yes we are a little disappointed but we can't reverse anything,all we can do is

hope for the best and we expect you guys to do the right thing.

" thank you ma'am I won't disappoint you.

" now be strong like a man,,she needs a strong man,,she probably needs you more than she needs us,,we will be expecting you soon.

" yes ma'am thank you I feel better now.

She got out of the car and I followed her ,everyone was still there,,my dad and sarahs dad were still talking I didnt want to go near them ndaitotyā hangū..... The doctor said we could visit anytime but I decided to stay with her,,I wasnt leaving her by herself i was going to spend the night with her.

End of chapter 40.

Kaydie loves you all happy reading.  
[4/3, 22:08] +27 74 506 8107: Dream  
lover

Book now on sale do not share

Story by kaydie

0773812044

Chapter 42

Andrea.

Mrs Travis: so Joshua were you there when she woke up.

Me: yes ma'am

Mrs Travis: how did she work up????



Me: aaaa aaaa well I got a little help.

Mrs Travis : help from who????

Me: AAA its complicated

Mrs Travis: uncomplicate it we all  
wanna know....

Mrs Travis was making it really hard for

me how was I going to tell her I kissed her daughter it sounded weird and worse to say i was told their granma and my granpa ,,Sarah would believe that wasn't a problem but the family.....

Dad: we are waiting tell us.

Me: you might think I'm crazy if I tell you

Mr Travis: let's see how crazy you are.

Sarah: I think I know what happened,,

Mrs Travis : why don't you tell us then????

Sarah : its embarrassing to say.

Shanny: he might have gotten instructions from granma these two dream of dead people.

Everyone looked at us puzzled looking at Sarah then looking at me,,I was feeling quite un comfortable.

Mr Travis: what is shanny talking about Sarah.

Sarah: shanny talks too much dad ,,it just happened a few times and Josh happened to see grandma once in his dream.

Mr Travis: why don't you describe her for me Josh,,tell me how she looks like.

Was he serious????what was that for???

Did he think that maybe I was a fraud.

What a way of making me feel worse.

Me: she's the older version of Sarah  
sir,,but with a mole on her  
mouth,,brunette hair sir and when she  
smiles she comes out dimples ....

Mrs Travis: that's surely grand ma,,oh  
dear bless you ,,but what did she say????

So yes I had to tell them exactly how it happened,soo many faces were shocked but ended up bursting into laughter I think everything was normal for sarah and I but not normal for everyone else,,Sarah's fathers kept staring at me I didnt know what exactly he had in mind.the doctor came and discharged sarah,,we all went outside it was hard for me to say goodbye to her,,I was happy to have her alive that's all that mattered.I had my father telling Mr

Travis that we would come for dinner the following day,so meaning they had made an appointment ,he hadnt told me yet I was yet to find out.ndanga ndakangouna una ko ma in-laws were there and I wasnt sure kuti vaizoti kudii.they left with sarah then I was left with mom and dad.

Mom: cheer up my son at least she's awake.

Dad: we are going to their house tomorrow son,,,but what's this I'm

hearing about dreaming of the dead,,  
what did my father say???

Me: he said you have a necklace with a  
blue pendant that you should give to me  
to wear always.

Dad: I didnt know this would come any  
day,,,,I never told any of you about it,but  
it seems he surely wants you to have it,  
he had told me to keep it safe because  
he would come back for it ,,it didnt make  
sense then that he would come back for  
it because he didnt stay long after that  
he died.all these years I kept  
wondering,,,he's surely with you my



son,,it gives me a peace of mind that the spirits out there do communicate when there is need to,,I don't know why he wants you to have it now. I know theres a reason even after what has happened with sarah,, I don't know how you two met but I can see even see the dead support the two of you,,who are we to object??? Bless you my son.

Me: thank you dad.

He then left with mom,I went home to take a shower I had had a rough night ,,I

was tired so I showered and went to the kitchen ,i found left over fries that sarah had left in the morning,,I stood there thinking about how crazy we had gotten that moment ,thinking of all those events got me hard just thinking about her.she had a wild side that kept me hooked on to her that I found unable to imagine being without her.ndakazongotora the chips and coke ndikanogara hangu musitting room watching TV ,,ndakazonzwa ndabatwa nehope ndakagara ndokubva ndangorara ipapo.

I woke up in the afternoon already  
ndokubva ndambobuda kuenda kuoffice  
kuti ndinoona kuti zvakamira sei??I got  
there and everything was exactly the  
way I had left,,the coffee that I had  
gotten the day before was still there I  
picked it up but my heart yakarova,,I  
looked at the coffee again then I opened  
it ,ndakanzwa hana ichirova futi then I  
went to the bathroom to throw it away.I  
wasnt planning on drinking it but how I  
felt when I held it was  
weird,,ndakazongosiyana nazvo and  
went home.ndichisvika ndakafonera  
Prince the guy I had asked kuti aone

nezva Jay and Hilda kuti auye kumba,,it was high time I got up to date. My other company was around town as well so in no time he was by my house,,,we sat in the sitting and went through what he had.

Prince : we managed to install cameras in Hilda's house so just go here when you want to see everything in her house.

Me: lol I didnt know you were going to

go that far.

Prince: the woman is dangerous sir .

Me: what do you mean by that.

Prince: take a look at this video.

He opened one of the videos  
yandakaona Hilda akabatana bute and  
she was sprinkling it on what seemed to

be Sarah's photo I had to zoom it close to see it was Sarah,, its exactly the same photo that I had put as a profile on my app meaning kuti Hilda had taken that photo,,she must have got it printed,,, oh my word she was worse than I thought.could she be the one that Sarah had seen before she collapsed ???? That video trouble me big time,,I kept putting it on repeat she hadn't done much besides kumwaya bute and she put it in a wooden plate mubedroom make,,,,..

Me: Prince I need you to get that photo.

Prince: that's pretty scary zvejuju  
zvinongondityisa .

Me: if you were brave enough to break in  
and install cameras you can as well  
break in and get that photo,, that's my  
wife in that photo so I don't care how  
you do but do it urgently.

Prince: you mean today.

Me: I said as soon as yesterday,, I can't  
risk my wife's life she's pregnant and

mishonga yandiri kuona apo  
yaakundivhiringa .

Prince : I totally understand let me go sir  
ndinoona kuti ndoita sei.

Me: track her phone „it will tell you  
where she is then you plan nicely,, and  
check if theres any other photos in that  
house „photos of me especially.



Prince left ,I was stressed I had been told we had a battle manje zvayanga yava nemushonga mukati taizoibuda sei???I remember being told to fiercely fight like a lion.this was time to resume going to church ,,I had disturbed sarah a lot and she had missed a couple of Sundays at church.we were Catholic too so i decided every Sunday kuchurch,,,whatever was ahead needed the most high.i donno chakangonditi take a look at your office,,,I took my laptop and went kuma cameras epabasa,,I checked muma offices but I couldn't find anything interesting,,,I kept

checking but still nothing then I decided to check outside the building ndopandakaona Hilda giving coffee to the guard achibva apinda nayo,,he came back and i saw him getting paid meaning the guard ndiye akanga awunza coffee,,right then ndakabva ndatosimuka going kubasa kwangu again.

Ndakasvika the same guard aripo i wanted to slap him but I stopped myself.

Guard : boss you are back???

Me: let me ask you,,who do you work for??

Guard : I work for you sir.

Me: what is your job here.

Guard: security sir kuona kuti zvinhu

zvese zviri right.

Me: so when you jeopardize the security of this company ndofanira kuita sei newe.

Guard : I never do that sir.

I took out my laptop and showed him the video ndakaona munhu achishamisika,,that was the nice part about having someone on video hapana

paairamba mhosva.Ndakaona  
achipererwa

Me: I'm giving you five minutes to pack  
and leave.

Guard: noooo please sir,,I'm sorry sir it  
was just coffee and she said it was a  
surprise for you,,I didnt think it would  
harm you sir.

Me: if it was a surprise akadii kupinda  
ega you have shown me kuti haufunge

and you know nothing about security  
wakachiva mari risking my life I dont  
need you so before I even get you  
arrested please leave uchanopihwa  
basa neakakupa mari anayo yakawanda  
stereki.

He knelt down and begged but my mind  
had been made up I wasnt going to risk  
it.I already told the human resources to  
bring in a new guard ndokubva  
ndatoenda kumba.i went to my bedroom  
to go and lie down,,the days events were  
disturbing me my mind didnt have peace

at all.what was Hilda up to,,meaning there had been something in the coffee and thank goodness that morning I had looked at the coffee and got off the mood of coffee,,I was now thinking kuti dai ndakanwa what was going to happen to me.i didnt know who to trust anymore if I couldn't trust my own security the only thing I could trust was my laptop. I got home and took everything that belonged to Hilda I hadn't had time to do that I was always away from home and the last time she had been to my house I hadn't allowed her to even sit in my house.I packed clothes shoes and out in a big bag then I just dumped it all in the garage.I didnt

want anything that had Hilda's name on it.

I went back into the house I had a phone ringing ndaiitsvaga ndichishaya then I found it under the pillow,, sarah had left her phone.it had 10 missed calls all frompp Jay,,my day couldn't be better. He called again and I picked up.



Jay: who is this now

Me: Josh

Jay: I don't remember Sarah's phone being your phone andisi kuda kutaura newe.

Me: she left it under the pillow so obviously you don't have a choice.

Jay: uda kuedza kuita sei muface iwewe.

Me: nezvei???

Jay: don't act smart you think you are clever harare ndewangu sarah ndewangu I'm going to show you kuti hauna chako,,,you pretended to be the good guy and lured her into your arms wakachiva babie rangu,,,wanga wamapedza here mamwe ese epabasa pako,,,you think I don't know your character ndimi maboss anoswera kungorara nevana vevanhu,,sarah is too blind to see that but I won't rest until she sees the shit you are made of.

Josh: hoo wati you will show me kuti sarah ndewako????

Jay: pabatisise ipapo,,wamuisa kupi sarah I wanna talk to her.

Josh: imbomira kundishushira mukadzi wangu please and I'm not in the mood of all this nonsense,,,, imborara umbobvisa mbanje dziserere,bye

Jay: you don't say bye to me as if ndiwe wafona ndati ndirikuda mai mhofu...

Josh: sorry wafona wrong number if you are looking for mai mhofu nekuti pano panowanikwa mai Shumba chete,,pabatisise ipapo varidzi vesango kana mhofu tinoparadza.

Ndakabva ndatokata ndaakutosvotwa naye.I went downstairs kunotoro wine just to relax this Hilda Jay issue yanga ichiramba kupera.....I took my phone and called my wife pafon pa shanny ndanga ndamusuwa zvokuti.ndichipedza kutaura naye ndakazotaura nachris I

think he heard from shanny kuti sarah  
airwara APA he couldn't stop talking  
about shanny....

End of chapter 42

Kaydie loves you „happy reading...

[4/3, 22:08] +27 74 506 8107: Dream  
lover

Book now on sale do not share.

Story by kaydie

0773812044

## Chapter 44

Hilda.

I went straight home after ndabva

kwagogo,, my head kept on spinning surely sarah was pregnant kundi over taker ndakavarairwa.I regretted how I got myself infected ndikazvikuvadza chibereko,,,it all happened before I met Josh,,i didnt care then because ndaisatodawo Mwana wacho,,a baby was a complete destruction to my business ,,who would hire hure ririkuyamwisa. I had decided that I would live my life without a child and be content with it,,but whe I was about to lose Josh ndopandakaona the importance of a baby. Even if aizondiramba we would still have our own connection , the baby , there was No way he would abandon me knowing I



had his baby,I had a thought in my head  
,I was supposed to make sarah lose  
those babies she was carrying. They  
were the only thing blocking my  
happiness na Josh wangu iyewo aive  
nechibereko chakafumuka  
chinongobatira ka1 kana kuzeza,,, I felt  
soo much hatred towards  
her..everything she had was better than  
what I had moziva mumwe munhu  
anogona kublesswa zvekuti  
unomuvengera mahara but pana sarah it  
was not like I hated her for nothing anga  
andibvutira munhu wangu,,something I  
considered unforgivable.

I took my phone and called saskam  
rinonzi Marcus,, ndiye imwe imbwa  
yemunhu yanga yaakundibhowa futi,

Mac: babe

Me: don't babe me you lied to me

Mac: I'm working on it

Me: working on it kuita Seiko iwe wajaira kudya zvemahara kunge honye you used me you lied that you would help and you didn't unofunga wakangwara handiti.

Mac: he wasnt around what did you want me to do and ndakakushandisa papi its not like I slept with you usingade aren't you the one who was a freak the whole night???? Unoti musana wangu hauna kurwadza here,,I didn't even sleep at home with my wife I was with you so what's your problem.

Me: my problem is Josh dumped me and you didnt do anything about it saka inini if you don't help me get him back

I'm going to make your life miserable,,I will tell josh about us...

Mac: if you tell him thats your loss sha ,you are the one who wants him not me,,,I will just tell him kuti you seduced me he will believe me of which that's exactly what you did.

Me: I wonder if your wife will think of it that way I have pictures of you naked in my bed usafunge kuti ndakapusa I always have my weapons ready „utoona zvekuita izvozvi so I need my rent and food wotoona zvekuita.

Mac: Hilda are you threatening me now????

Me: kana ndirikukuudza zvandirikuda chete .

Mac: ndakamira saani???

Me: semunhu anondikwira.

Mac: your flat is expensive get yourself  
pasingadhure you can't expect to live a  
life of luxury when you don't go to  
work.tsvaga basa shaa haunake zvekuti  
ndingakuitire zvese izvozvi.

Me: mxm imbwa yemunhu indava  
uchida kundijairira iwe hausiriwe  
waikoirira uchiti chikapa changu  
chakupengesa mukadzi wako idanda.

Mac: danda iroro ndotorida at least ndini  
ndega ndinopindapo koiwewe,,nzira  
yemunhu wese,,,,manje  
ndirikutomudzidzisa zvaunoita iwewe  
kwasara mbichana saka gara nechikapa  
chako chikubhadharire rent.



Me: bho zvekuti uchanditsvaga.

He was getting too big for his shoes  
Marcus aiva mutete sterek for this,,I  
hated murume wekuti when he doesn't  
want you anymore then he starts dissing  
you,,,it was hard to hurt Joshua but  
noone ever said I couldn't hurt Marcus. I

don't know where he got his guts  
ekundipindura rough and I wasnt letting  
him off soo easily.After about 2 days  
resting I went back kuna gogo,,my chest  
was heavily painful ndaitotadza kukwira  
upstairs ndisina kumbomira.I knew what  
gogo had told me to do but I wasnt  
going to apologise to Sarah, never ndiye  
aitofanira kuita sorry.I passed by my lil  
sisters place first ndichimbomuona,,all  
was well anga atojaira kugara ega APA  
chikoro kaidambura manje,,she  
reminded me of my school days  
ndaisagona too much but I wished I had  
done better.I was leaving a life  
yekuyamwa jende,,and type yese yese  
ye blambi,,dzimwe dzekuti

waitosemeswa before you even start  
waitoda kurutsa „I made it a rule kuti no  
sex without bathing unless if it was  
someone i trusted.

Gogo: eh Hilda titambire.

Me: motambireiko gogo ndangouya  
ndakarembedza.

Gogo: wakarembedza hako asika mu wallet mune zvirimo.

Me: kkkk gogo mari munoida

Gogo: newe unoida tese tinoida.

Me: lol ehe ndosaka ndauya kuzokuonai.

I told her what had happened with

Marcus „I wanted him kuti amire  
kutaure nonsense dzaaitaure idzo  
ndaitoda mari ever since ma allowance  
aJosh amira I was running broke, I had  
days of no business kubva the day  
yandakakuvadziwa na Sarah.

Me: gogo ndirikuda zvinoita kuti  
zvifambe sure kuti ini ndinyatsonaka.

Gogo: wagarisawo ndisati ndakupa

wekudziisa muviri plus wekusunga kuti  
ubva waita virgin chairo,iwe wanga  
uchipedza nguva uri kuchikomana  
chako icho chichakuuraisa pane kuti  
uende kune vamwe.

Me: aindipa mari kudarika vamwe vese  
plus ane yakawanda kudarika vamwe  
vacho vese gogo, and ndaimuda uyo.

Gogo: business rako haritodikuti uite  
zvekunyura murudo unofa nestress  
siyana nazvo ndirikukuudza kuti siyana  
na Josh „shoma yaunopihwa nevamwe

iyoyo inotokubatsira APA wakapusa  
makore mangani uchihura hauna kana  
kuvaka imba,,kana kukumbira  
kutengerwa stand kana kuvakirwa  
chaiko,,changamuka Hilda iharare ino  
unopera ndiwe ,,manje manje unenge  
watochembera seni business rinenge  
ratomira ,usaite chihure chakapusa iwe.

Me: but gogo muri right ndiitireiwo plan  
kuti ndiwane anondivakira imba because  
yekulodger iyi right now I need

anondibhadharira rent.

Gogo: haiwa chitora mushonga  
uyu,,,unogeza nawo usati wamufonera  
haatomborambi kudaira and anouya  
ukamuti huya.and zvaunoda anokuitira  
kozoti umwe uyu unounwa wekudziisa  
muviri, wekupedzisira uyu inoupfeka 30  
min chete usagarise otherwise  
unovharika.



Me: kkkkk anonondiona macus gogo  
akapusa stereki

Gogo: chitora uyu,,,unozorera usati  
warara naye ,mukadzi wake achatevera  
kasingaperi iye anenge ava take take  
newe.

Me: hiii maitabasa gogo but manje  
chest gogo ndirapeiwo.

Gogo ndakakuudza zvekuita andina

zvimwe zvekukupa,,usazvinonokere  
urikutopera muchipfuva.

Ndakazobva kwagogo ndavapa kamari  
kavo ndokubva ndaenda kumba  
,,,,ndakatobva ndanogeza ipapo ipapo  
ndookupfeka mushonga wagogo ,,30  
minutes exactly ndakauburitsa kunodai  
ruoko rwanga rwaakutadA kupinda  
ndakakwanisa kuuburitsa Asi,,now I  
understood why gogo had said not more  
than 30 minutes ,,I tried kugeza but it

was too tight zvekuti ndaitozokuvara  
chaiko,,I boiled water ndokubva  
ndagarira ndichiti heat ikapinda then I  
put my finger kusvika zvava pari nani  
mbijana then I left it.I took my phone  
then I called Marcus futi „dzanga dzava  
kuma 5.

Mac: babe hesi ndakusuwa.

Me: are you serious or you are just  
saying it kuti undifadze.

Mac : I mean it.

Me: come and spend the night with me.

Mac: OK uda ndikuigire chii????

Me: anything to eat.

Mac: and what else.

Me: remember I need to pay my rent  
zvee wakambonditi you will give 1200 us  
to cover it.

Mac: OK ndokuigira.

Yeeeeees!!!!!!! Finally I had him wrapped around my finger. 1 hour he had landed on my doorstep ndakanzwa knock and I knew it was him....i took spray ndikazvisprayer „ndakapfeka my morning gown and nothing inside. I opened the door for him ndikaona zi smile raiburwa ini ndikati saskam. I took

the food and put it my kitchen ndakabva ndatokasika kupiwa rent money and nsaitoziva kuti it would cover 3 months at least....ndakabva ndatobvisa morning gown I was sitting on a kitchen stool ago anenge ari mudenga,,,,I dropped the morning gown nekutomudhonzera padhuze,,ko shavi ranga rabatazve.I unzipped him iye anga atokuvara ava kubvisa ega.

Mac: ukunhuwirira

Me: thanks but wandinonokera .

Mac: aaah so you want me kuti ndingoisa????

Me: iyo yakamira kare ehe,,,romance time time .

Ndakabva ndatovhura makumbo ndakagara pa stool paye, it was the same level as his waistline and

ndaitonzwa kuda kushandirwa  
ipapo,,,,ndakuvhurira ndikaona achirwera  
rute,,,akanyatsonangisa but kunodai  
wanike zvaramba.

Mac: aaah babie whats going on today  
this is too much.

Me: handiti wanga wakandinyararira so  
waifunga kuti paipinda ani nzira  
yatovharika.



Mac: Asi I'm now the only one here.

Me: ehe babe ndiwe wega chitona zvekuita..

He kept trying zvicbiramba it was already painful for me but zvichinakidzira ndakabva ndatopinda mumood..when he managed to get it ndakaita sendavhurwa futi APA Marcus wacho kumuti go slow anga aaakutopengereka so ndakabvisa ndega.

Mac: aaaak ko babie chiiko.

Me: uda kupedza ndisati ndapedza sei???

Mac: sorry sha muri kupisa mukati umu I was failing to control chindipawo.

Me: go slow handiti.

Mac : eho kani.

Ndakaipinza futi ndokubva ndasimukira mbichana,I had my legs wrapped around his waist kuti inyatsozara,,my back was leaning on my kitchen counter,,,ndakamuitira icho chikapa chaanga amboti aakudzidzisa mukadzi wake ,the way I was moving neniwo ndainzwa kuti ndakarwa kutonzwa kuti ndaakutopirwa chaiko,,,Marcus akaita kundifadza zvekuti ndakaita kanguva ndichingonzwa kuvhita vhita inside

iyewo ungazomuziva kuti ndiye  
uya.ndakatotumira gogo message  
ndikati ende makapenga vakati  
ndakuudza.

I cleaned him and cleaned myself  
ndokubva ndatora food „I was hungry  
and satisfied saka ndaidya  
ndichingosekerera.

Mac: you are smiling too much

Me: don't you know kuti ukawetesa mukadzi she will be all smiles.

Mac: is thatbwhy you are smiling like a teenager

Me: yes because I feel like a teenager already but andina kuguta ini.

Mac : neniwo andina kuguta ini.

Me: so nhasi akurarwe???

Mac: hakurarwe babe.

We ate mbichana mbichana ko  
taimhanyirepi,,takaenda kunogeza tese

akambondishupa tirimo but  
ndikamurambira,,,ndaitoda akoke simba  
rese akoshanda iye,my chest yanga yava  
kutodaira ndainzwa kurwadziwa but  
ndakazvishingisa,,I went and took ma  
pain killers ndikanwa,, Marcus even  
asked me kuti ko chii ndikamuti chest  
irikurwadza,,ndakazonzwa ndaakunzi oo  
card iri utenge ma tablets emuchest and  
get whatever you want,,,,

Me: mine mariiko ndozodarikidza.

Marcus mheni hako ukadarikidza  
hamuna mari yakawanda theres 20

grand chete please manage it handiti  
ka,,andini kunzwa uchinditi ndine Nzara  
kana kuti pane chashota because yerent  
ndakupa iri separate..saka go and buy  
your groceries nezvimweyo.

Ndakasekerera ndichipihwa card ne pin  
yacho,,,,he never done that before  
ndakatoshama getting it without even  
asking.kana zva Josh na sarah  
ndakatombo setter paside and enjoy  
the moment, ndanga ndatova ne too



much excitement I even switched my phone off to avoid Jay „muface aive nekushupa kunobhowa „,I was worried though kuti Jay might pop in anytime ndaizomudii ndakabva ndabatidza phone and sent him a message kuti ndambobuda ndodzoka mangwana „,he replied fast achiti wabuda nguvai because ndanga ndava pa flat pako.

Hana yangu yakarova zvokuti„„,meaning he was just about to knock and hameno sure changa chaita kuti ndinyumwe„„I

just texted saying „I had left masikati my sister wasnt well and he just said OK ndaakuenda,,I took a deep sigh zvakatovhunzwa na Marcus kuti how far ndikangotiwo I'm relieved that !y sister is now okay because anga achirwara lol haaa once you make one lie you end up making a 100 more lies just to cover up one lie.

Marcus spent the night achingondipidigura,,, APA my chest

couldn't take it anymore,,he stopped when he noticed I was really in pain and I wasn't enjoying anymore,,but even still anga andipira mari yake zviripo,,I had tried the whole night.he left early in the morning ,he woke up akanogeza and left akandisiya ndakarara,, I woke up kuma 10 and took a bath i wanted to go Ku pharmacy and and buy whatever they had for my chest.ndakabuda and took a taxi surely I was stupid,,all along I didn't even to buy myself a car. I thought of buying even ka Honda fit hako,,the Monet I had on me was enough plus makuseni acho simba had said ndizomuona ndipiwe mari yerent of which I had it already..... I had 2000 us

on the side „the rest nsaizopihwa the  
rest na Jay „ndakatozoswera ndaenda  
kunoona ve befoward and chose the car  
yaienderana nemari  
yangu„ndakangowanawo ka vits  
kaienderana neni it was not the same  
nekungoshandisa taxi.the next coming  
week I was going to get my provisional  
and start ma driving lessons ndanga  
ndatozvipira to do something with the  
money I got kwete kurarirwa grocery.

I went back home ndikanorara  
ndikanorara after I took the tablets „I felt  
a bit better,I remembered photo ra sarah  
randaive naro in the house  
ndakanotarisa where I had left it but it  
wasnt there,, ndakatanga kurohwa  
nehana kuti Asi Marcus saw it and took  
it,,I took a deep breath???????

End of chapter 44.

Happy reading kaydie loves you all.

[4/3, 22:09] +27 74 506 8107: Dream  
lover

Book now on sale do not share

Story by kaydie

0773812044

Chapter 43

Shanny.

If I ever been scared in my life this whole situation had freaked me out. facing my parents too was just so hard but we were all just glad that sarah was OK and awake. I remembered the night before mom and dad had refused to eat worried about sarah,, dad had shouted all the way going home but I kept apologising,, all that changed when sarah woke up,, he was suddenly smiling all the way. seeing his daughter alive and well made all the anger vanish. When going home mom went with sarah they said she needed enough air circulation lol



„anyway I went home with dad.all the way I was very scared I just didnt trust dads mood

Dad : shanny why are you soo quiet???

Me: scared to talk to you ,you might just kill me

Dad: and why would I do that.

Me: you were pissed off yesterday

Dad: am I pissed off today?

Me: I don't know.

Dad: I didnt know what was wrong with your sister and finding out that she is pregnant came as a shock to me,,I wasnt expecting such news anytime soon,,sarah has always been quiet ,,I thought i knew all her moves but I guess I just didnt.

Me: she's still the same person only that

now she's going to be a mother,,she needs you dad and its not like the boyfriend said he doesn't want her,,he's dying to marry her,,you saw how he was at the clinic,,he didnt dump her there and leave but he stayed even though he knew you would come and see him there,,he still stayed its because his intentions are pure.

Dad: has he ever abused her in any way at all.

Me: if loving her is part of abuse then yes ,,,I have never seen her happier dad.

Dad: unomufarira handiti ka?

Me:lol I'm just saying what I know.

Dad: anyway who am I to say no,I hope he didnt take advantage just because he is her boss.

Me: are bosses not supposed to fall in love with their PAs

Dad: I'm saying they should draw the line

Me: with love there are no boundaries  
dad.

Dad: you talking soo much about love  
„what do you know shanny you are still  
young and I hope you are not getting  
pregnant anytime soon.

Me: I'm oder than sarah by two years yet  
she's pregnant.

Dad: what are you trying to say???

Me: that I'm a grown up woman „not  
that I'm going to get pregnant

soon,,what if someone wants to marry me ,,you will say no because you think I'm too young????

Dad: you bring him to me first he should ask for permission.

Me: OK dad I won't disappoint you.

The conversation with dad lasted a little longer ,,why was I even bothering

explaining about me „its not like I even had a boyfriend at all „I never had relationships that lasted ,I got annoyed easily and I think I just hadn't fallen in love yet looking at how I had given up easily in most relationships „I never regretted it,,I just never found a man who was worth my time „dad didnt need to worry about me at all.I was a 28 year old Virgin haaa ndakazviseka hangu.reason why I broke up wit most of them was paaingoti let's do it ndobva ndatoona ndaane nhumbu and already I had a belief yekuti if he says let's do it „it meant he was close to dumping you so Aida Kurara newe then obva atokusiya so I made sure I dumped him first

before he dumped me,,so since then I tried to stay away from men until I saw the relationship between sarah and Josh,,I wanted something like that too ,,they were adorable and cute,,they made me admirer everything about their relationship,, they couldn't keep their hands off each other,,they were obsessed with each other noone had to be told they were a couple you would see by just looking at them.to me they were the worlds best.



If I was to have a man in my life ,,I wanted a man who could make my heart skip a bit,,make me smile by the thought of him!,,a man who gave me non stop butterflies,, maybe I was expecting too much I wanted someone who could make me laugh not because he cracked jokes but a guy who knew how to please me,,,I don't know why Chris popped in my head when I was thinking about all this .but no Chris was Joshs brother that would be weird he was Josh's younger brother I didnt know how old he was but we looked almost the same age but how would we address each other???was

sarah supposed to be my maiguru???

The thought of it made me laugh sooo hard dad looked at me and laughed also.

Dad: please do share the joke.

Me: I just thought of something funny.

Dad: what is it.

Me: OK I have a friend of mine,,the little sister is getting married to the older brother and the older sister getting married to the younger brother.how do

they address each other lol.

Dad: well the older brother will always be the older brother so in shona culture even if the older sister gets married to the younger brother she will still be the mainini and her younger sister the maiguru because she got married to the older brother but now in English culture they are just in-laws,,no titles like such.

Me: lol OK so when we get married which cultures do we follow???

Dad: depends on where you get married  
„I will definately get you guys married in my own culture but now if your husband is black when they take you from me it means you will have to learn and follow their culture.

Me: I wouldn't wanna give myself the stress dad ,I will look for a guy of our kind,,, Sarah got herself one,,,even though the mother is black and father is second generation coloured „he prefers following his fathers traditions,,that makes life easier .

Dad: with love anything is easy dear,, I married your mother the African way,,it was a beautiful thing even though I didnt know much,,my uncles didnt know only my mothers brother knew but everything was perfect ,we enjoyed it all.

Me: how much did you pay to get your bride????this is super exciting

Dad: lol I paid a lot believe me she was worth it,,I put extra money on all that was charged.

Me: you were showing off?

Dad: no I was appreciating her.

Me: where did you and mom meet.

Dad: lol you ask a lot of questions, well we met at a restaurant,, she was waiting for someone and so was I,,but somehow we both got stood up,,I prefer calling it fate,,we chatted and chatted waiting for our partners but they never came,,as we were chatting sitting in the restaurant, I ordered food,,she was shy to eat but she

ended up eating anyway,,we got to know each other that's when we fell in love love at first sight to be precise,,she was beautiful ,,stunning ,, anyway there were no cellphones yet so I gave her my landline number and she took mine,,I told her the time I would call her everyday,,so she would sit by the phone every 5 pm and i would call, her voice was very sweet I remember it like yesterday,so innocent so pure like a melody,,we fell head over heels in love,,we both left our other partners,,we spent weekends at the park and at the movies until we decided to take a step further then we got married.

Me: given a chance would you marry  
mom again????

Dad: I would get married to her over and  
over again without thinking twice. No  
doubt „she's the only woman made for  
me.



Me: you are like sarah and Josh

Dad: don't be silly i don't know much about him „I only know that his father is a good man I respect him,,and i respect the fact that they love my daughter if it wasnt for that I wouldn't let them marry,,

Me: dad does it matter whether the family likes your daughter or not???? I thought what matters is the two being happy?

Dad: how can the two be happy without family.

Me: because love has two people the rest of the people are just there to watch

.

Dad: your brain is too much shanny too mature for your age,,

Me: I take after you surely.

Dad: lol

Me : so what were you and Joshs father speaking about????

Dad: he was just apologizing for the situation between my daughter and his son,,but I'm OK ,,it happens,they want them married as soon as possible,,

Me: are you OK with it.

Dad: of course I would love to show off walking you guys down the isle ,,there

are a respectable family and good business partners and it will be good if the business remained in the family too I wouldn't worry about outsiders enjoying what they never worked for.

Me: dad I was thinking of opening a restaurant „I can't keep working from home,...

Dad: I thought you would never mention that,,, its a good idea „calculate everything that is needed I will definitely help you,,,your grandmother was very

good in the kitchen and you take after her and I would be proud to show off your talent,,look for an area which can accommodate the customers you need ,then we see what to do to set it up

Me: thank you soo much dad I really appreciate it.

We got home ,,sarah and mom were behind us,,Anny rushed to come and

welcome sarah lol she hadn't actually seen her for a few days .Everyday was a beautiful day for us,,my phone rang before I got in the house so I remained outside

Chris: my queen

Me: when will you stop calling me that

Chris: when you cut off my tongue cause then i won't have a choice ,,so allow me to do so before you cut it off

my lady.

Me: how are you.

Chris: longing to see your pretty face,,I'm still trying to bring you the moon,in three weeks time maybe I would have managed to rip it off where its placed.

Me: and why would you wanna bring me the moon.

Chris:maybe you can believe that my

humble heart only beats for you now???

Me:who was it beating for before me???

Chris: it wasnt beating yet.

Me: you are a crazy guy Chris

Chris: crazy comes when I speak to you

Me: OK enough of your craziness wasup.

Chris: lol I wanted to check on sarah



how is she,,is she awake now.

Me: yes she is,,we have just brought her home .

Chris: and my brother??

Me: your brother has too much love ,,no man can match up.

Chris: try me and see if I'm no match.

Me: shut up.

Chris : I'm serious,, its a Natt thing.

Me: goodbye Chris?

Chris: where are are you rushing off to

Me: to make breakfast.

Chris: will you cook for me too?

Me: I'm not you girlfriend.

Chris: you will be.

Me: goodbye

I hung up,,Chris was never serious,, all he did was joke around anyway I went into the house where Josh was the main news in the house.

End of chapter 43.....

Kaydie loves you all happy reading.

[4/3, 22:09] +27 74 506 8107: Dream  
lover

Story by kaydie

0773812044

Chapter 45

Sarah

We got home from the clinic with everyone wanting to pamper me.

I was no longer worried about my parents being mad at me the truth was finally out they had met my boyfriend and they knew I was pregnant I had nothing to hide anymore. my parents decided not to go to work and spend the day with me catching up on a lot,,they looked at me strangely as if they were seeing me for the first time,,especially

my dad,,I think he was still trying to digest everything that had happened and everything he had heard. Anny was already home when we got there ,,she came running and hugged me tight ,,she must have thought I wasnt going to make it cause the way she hugged me and cried at the same time it was as if we were already at a funeral. Mom had to pull her off me zvikanzi.

Mom: let her rest unondikuvadzira vazukuru.

Anny: whaaaaat what do you mean by that??

Dad: your sister has decided to make me a grandfather at 52 „I suddenly feel very old.

Mom: lol and what am I????

Dad: you are my sweet love forever young and beautiful uchiri on the market my wife.

Anne: oh sies



Dad: what do you mean by that my wife is steal as beautiful as I met her.

Mom: thank you honey

Anne: you guys are gross

Shanny : they are beautiful,,, I will get me a beautiful hubby lol

Anne: you all moving away from the

issue at hand,,sarah I'm still too young  
to be an aunt

Sarah: don't worry because Shanny will  
be the God mother and you will the maid.

Anne: hell to the no I would rather be the  
aunt, so when did this happen lol dad  
you are old now.

Dad: don't remind me please.

Mom: but hey I have never seen a man who cries as much as Sarah's Joshua.....

Shanny:that man will die for Sarah mom.

Dad: we will have to see about that.

Sarah: dad don't be hard on him please.

Mom: I sense he is trying to make his life miserable.

Dad: that's for giving himself rights over my daughter.

Shanny: come on dad you were in love once,,

Anne: are you saying he was crying the whole time omw haaa kana andidi murume anochema ini,,I will pass that means he will cry all the time,,ndikamuramba anochema.

Shanny: they have a bond kani,,and its not like he cried for no reason ,,I heard

he cried when he found out that sarah was pregnant and he cried when he thought sarah wasnt going to wake up,,that's understandable ,,most men run away akangonzwa kuti you are pregnant manje vamwe vakatochemedza munhu with happiness.

Dad: doesn't mean you all have to do the same thing ,,getting pregnant just to see how your men will react I want to see all of your boyfriends here,,I should know who my daughters are dating.

Anne: hell no I'm not bringing anyone home.

Mom: then you Better make sure never to disappoint your father.

Sarah: you all are making me feel bad now,I know I messed up I'm sorry .

I was already soo teary I didnt want to be used as an example to my sisters so I decided to go and sleep,, mom is the one that came and hugged me.

Mom: I'm sorry my baby I didnt mean it like that,, you would have disappointed us if you had gotten pregnant and the guy didn't want you but in your case he's crazy about you,,reminds me of your father and I,,we were that in love ,,I don't want you to feel bad,,tomorrow we are expecting your in-laws ,,we are having dinner together so I need you to relax my baby,, your father was just shocked,,,,right honey???

Dad: right I was shocked,don't get stressed now I'm already getting into this grandparent mood don't spoil it,,come and sit down here with me,,shanny please we are waiting for your magic in the kitchen...

Shanny: right on it ,I'm almost done I know everyone is hungry ,,you didnt eat much last night.



I went to my father and he hugged me for a little while,,I was already crying so he wiped my tears and he said .

Dad: please don't cry granma

I ended up just smiling at him,,my dad was back .we sat down chatting APA they couldn't stop talking about Joshua

„haayas he must have performed  
zvokuti „unfortunately I couldn't see  
anything but the way everyone was  
talking about it made me feel soo  
loved„I missed him already I wanted to  
call him then I realised I had left my  
phone by his house ndookubva  
ndangosiya zvakadaro I was going to  
call him later using Shanny's phone...we  
sat down and enjoyed the breakfast „„I  
didnt even know everyone was staring at  
me eating .I must have been eating like  
a crazy person ndakatozoono kuti I had  
finished sausage rese pasina  
abata.everyone just burst out laughing„„I  
had food still full up in the mouth I  
almost choked when I joined in.

Anne: jeeze is this how you been eating,,what's going to happen to the rest of us,,please shanny dish up separately or else we will starve taane nguruve mumba haa madyiro aya haaite

Mom: you can't say that Anne ,,shes carrying triplets what do you expect.

Dad: leave my daughter please,,,eat as much as you want sarah you are eating for four .

I finished eating,,I was feeling tired ndakabva ndaenda kunorara,,I really slept for a very long time,I woke up in the afternoon,, I went downstairs,, mom and dad were still sleeping in their rooms,,shanny was talking on the phone

„I took juice then I went back to my room.I took my laptop and watched a movie,,I dont even know how I fell asleep again,,,I woke up late afternoon,,I started going though my work I had missed working I wanted to go back to work already. Being home was very boring for me,,I felt really bored at home there was absolutely nothing to do at home besides TV ,sleeping ,,eating and more sleeping,there was nothing much to go though ,,I went through my emails and every other thing and I was done.I went downstairs to help shanny make dinner thats when my boo called I felt butterflies in my tummy when I heard his voice.

Me: daddy I miss you.

Him:lol okay I felt that,,I miss you too  
mami

Me: I left my phone by your house.

Him: yes and I have been answering  
your calls and replying your app  
messages.

Me:do as you wish ,you are me and I am  
you.

Him: so if I give you my phone will you reply my messages as well.

Me: I dont even want to touch it,,I dont wanna have a heart attack hangu ini.

Him: meaning you dont trust me.

Me: babe I love you I just dont want something that will mess up our relationship.

Him: babe I love you okay!!!!!! And I'm

joking I'm not going through your phone  
I only answered Jays call he was looking  
for you.

Me:why didnt you ignore him babe I  
hope you are not upset with me.

Him: upset wit you kuti waita sei babie  
boo,,,I answered nekuti I wanted to tell  
him to stop calling my wife,, I know  
maybe its too early but babe I can't  
hangu,,,I can't have him calling you.



Me: he will be off my back soon its just too early chete anyway I heard you guys are coming to our house tomorrow for dinner.

Him: yes babie we are coming I hope your father is not soo angry I saw him giving me a dirty look.

Me: he's OK now,I think he just doesn't want to show it lol but relax he's now getting used to all this.

Him: its not how I wanted it to be my wifey but I'm glad we have passed that stage I can't wait to have dinner with all of you guys,,at least I have shanny on my side.

Me: and me and mom lol ,,I dont know what to cook daddy I'm nervous and I dont know what to wear.

Him: wear one of the pretty dresses I bought you,,cook anything simple mom

and dad will appreciate your effort  
besides „mom already adores you „dad  
loves you dont worry.

Me: babie!!!!!!

Him: yes

Me: I wanna come back to work.

Him : no babie not now,,you just came out of a sick bed I can't let you work.

I wanted to cry already ,,the one thing I hated was being told no to something that I really wanted,, I dont know why I had tried I knew he would say know,,I really didn't know how to convince him..

Me:babie!!!

Him: sarah nooo.

Me: why dont you want me to  
come????huh

Him: because I'm worried about my wife  
to be,,OK let's do this come after a week .

Me: can I pop in whenever I want though.

Him: yes but not to work.

Me: OK love.

Him: I will bring your phone tomorrow  
don't miss me too much.

Me: I was going to cry if you hadn't  
called.

Him: bye babe your voice is turning me

on.

Me: lol I dont want that when I'm not there bye I love you.

Him:have your laptop close I will call you on Skype tonight I wanna see your pretty face.

Me: OK bye

I hung up and continued making dinner with shanny,, Anne was busy on her laptop in her room she never bothered much about the kitchen,,we decided that we would go shopping the next day,,, just to get fresh veggies and others goodies.we called everyone for dinner and we ate as we discussed the the following days event.mom wanted to go all out to please the in-laws coming ,,she wanted everything perfect like fresh flowers at the table ,,new wine ,,perfect glasses for juice and wine etc .



Dad: you dont need all that what we men need is just meat and wine and we are done.

Mom: no everything should be perfect  
„us women pay attention to detail  
remember he is your business partner  
as well,,I can't believe you been business  
partners for soo long and never knew we  
would be in-laws one day,,

Dad: I'm just glad we were not bad business partners chete otherwise there wasnt going to be any dinner or any marriage.

Mom: lol you are too protective of you daughters.

Dad they dont have a brother or else he would have been the one doing all these nekurova vakwasha,,you women are too

soft akangochema SA Josh  
maakutonyararidza.

Mom: he is my son now.

We finalised the meal with mom shanny  
and Anne,,we agreed to make a lot of  
different foods and salads so that there  
would be a variety to choose  
from.different wines as well,,different

deserts ,shanny offered to bake a cake for desert ...after that I left and went to sleep.I got a call from Chris who was checking on me then I got another from Josh's mom,,lastly from my babie himself,,I preferred having his call last anyway.we spoke for about thirty minutes being told this and that lol they I fell asleep ready for the next day.

I woke up with my heart beating really fast,,her face came back it was Hilda that I had seen ,it was her.

End of chapter 45

Kaydie loves you all happy reading.

[4/3, 22:10] +27 74 506 8107: Dream  
lover

Book now on sale do not share

Story by Kaydie

0773812044

Sarah.

## Chapter 47

By 18:30 everything was in order „table had been set,,flowers and everything was there according to mom's wish. I rushed to and freshen up a bit I was supposed to impress „I picked up one of the dresses Andrea had bought for me.I hadn't worn most of the clothes anyway they still had thier price tags .I tied my hair in a pony then did a bit of light make up and I was done „mom walked into my room just as I was about to get up.

Her: are you ready??

Me: yes mom I'm ready

Her: that's a beautiful dress you got on  
„when did you buy it.

Me: Josh bought for me about ten on



them when he found out I was pregnant,, I refused to buy baby clothes because he wanted to buy already,,come on mom at 8 weeks who does that??? So instead he bought for me these ,,he said my clothes are too tight.

Her: behind that soft heart there's a lion huh. Well he was just excited ...

Me:lol mom

Her: I can see you are happy,,I'm happy for you,, let's go they should be arriving anytime soon.

Me: mom theres something I want to tell you??

Her: go ahead and tell me.

Me: its fine I will tell you tomorrow let's go and welcome our guests .

Her: fine then let's go.

We walked out that's when we heard the intercom ringing and we knew it was them.the guard opened for them and we welcomed them at the door „obviously Andrea knew the entrance it was not his first time coming to our house. Shanny opened the door for them,,my heart

melted when I saw Andrea „he looked gorgeous „the suit he picked was my favorite of the suits he owned.he greeted mom and everyone „dad came from the bedroom when he heard voices they greeted each other „I went to hug my mom in law who couldn't stop smiling vakanditarisa.

We all went to sit down dad accepted

the bottle of wine from Mr Natt senior . I don't know how he knew but it was actually dad's favorite wine. We spoke a little then mom gave grace before we ate .Andrea looked serious he wasn't looking at me much I actually felt a little annoyed then I figured dad was there and I brushed it off. everyone dished up their own food ,,honestly we had cooked up a storm the food looked good and tasted good too,,nothing sucks than making plenty food then it tastes like crap.

Mrs Natt: this food is delicious whoever made it has amazingly blessed hands.

Shanny: sarah and I ,,and thank you for the compliment ma'am.

Mrs Natt: I told sarah before, this ma'am way of addressing makes me feel funny I never had baby girls please call me mom.

Shanny: lol mom is like that too

Mrs Travis: well I never had a son and I just gained one.

Mr Travis: Natt decided to steal my daughter next he will still my business too.

Mr Natt: if I steal your business your daughter will benefit lol

Everyone laughed except for Andrea, well he never really laughed much most of the time „the only time he was crazy was when he took off my clothes.dinner went well people were talking and having fun,,everyone finally loosened up,, worse Anny. I almost took a glass of wine „ndakangoona ziso rabuda nekuna Andrea and I remembered I wasnt allowed to drink.I quickly looked away from him nekutotora juice rangu,,

Anne: leave the wine for us Sarah ana 3



vanobuda vakadhakwa nedoro.

Noone expected that one,,people looked at her and laughed.

Mom: babies never come out drunk dear alcohol just affects their growths.

Anne: oh yes I meant to say that..

Shanny: riiiight

Dinner was done desert was served,,Shanny's cake,,which was soo lovely ,,she made red velvet and luckily everyone had a sweet took ,,Mrs Natt loved sweet things she ended up giving an order to shanny for the same

cake. After dessert we all went to the sitting room,, Anne and Shanny left and went to clear the table and everything. Andrea then spoke

Josh: Mr Travis „to me you are my father „I humbly apologise for the disappointment I may have caused,,it was not in my plans at all,,thank you for

accepting us today,I'm not the best but I would like to try and be the best man for Sarah,, I can't bring her the moon I told her before but all I can do is be true to her and love her ,,I don't know if you will accept me sir ,,but I wish you could. Sir I'm here now to ask for daughters hand in marriage.please allow her to make me the best man ever

OK I didnt expect that part.Andrea went down on his knees facing my father but his face looking down.

Dad looked at him,,studying him for a while ,,mom looked at my dad who didnt move his eyes from Andrea.

Dad: if she was crippled would you still love her.

Josh: yes sir

Dad: if she was blind and couldn't see  
you would you still want her?

Josh: yes sir I would be her eyes

Dad: and if she lost her voice and  
couldn't speak???

Josh: then I would be her voice sir.

Dad: and if she were to die?????

Josh: I would trade my life for hers

Dad kept staring at him again then he looked at me.

Dad: sarah

Me: dad

Dad: do you accept him.

Me: without a doubt dad.



Dad : get up son and come with me.

They walked out the two of them,,we were left puzzled ,,well they never said I shouldn't follow I wanted to get up but I was shy after a few mins we heard someone cutting something like wood

Mom: is that in this yard???

Mrs Natt: it seems so

I got up and went close to the window and opened the curtain slightly,I couldn't believe my eyes,,I laughed first.

Mom : what's going on there

Mr Natt : is everything alright.

Me: you should see this,,

they all got up to come and see,,Anny and shanny came also amheno vanga vainzwira kupi I think they saw dad and Josh going out.Josh had taken off his Jacket raiswa pasi manje. He had folded his shirt up to his arms.tsinga dzakaita kubuda mukaoko zvichiratidza kuti

itsinga dzemurume. My dad was sitting next to him I think akanzi tema muti.there was a tree that he had always wanted cut off but vaiita nungo to bring someone in,,Moyo wangu wakarwadza because wanga wakakura.. I wished he had refused akasimudza demo tsinga dzese kubuda achitema muti.mom ,Mrs Travis and Mr Travis laughed and went to sit down.inini manje haa Moyo wakazochirwadza I could see he was tired and muti wacho wanga wakaomarara anyone would get blisters from cutting it down.dad could have easily cut it down with a machine but vakamuti tema.he was halfway done and he was wiping off sweat.He turned

around and our eyes met ,,he kept staring at me from there akatanga kutema fast ,,dad was holding like a watch in his hand,,,, was my father timing him????

Mom: sarah move away from there your heart will get sore.

Mr Natt: he has to prove himself worthy of you leave it alone.

Me: no mom let me watch ,,its time to stop now he will have blisters.

Mr Natt: by now he has blisters already.

Sarah : so why is he doing like he doesn't have blisters.

Mr: because a real man never surrenders.

Sarah: its not funny.

Mom: that's why you need to move  
Sarah.

I stood there for an hour and watched  
him chop it down until the tree fell,,I saw

my father standing from his seat.I saw them walking to the back yard ,,I followed to see.There was a hip of pit sand full up at the backyard.dad handed him a shovel,,I could see he was in pain but he did not complain he took it.

I was getting angry.I went to mom.



Me: mom,, dad is making him get rid of all that sand at the back of the house.

Mom: where is he putting it??????

Me: on the trailer?

Her: i told you to leave them alone sarah

.

I ignored her and went back,,he was still using the shovel,,another hour he was done putting all the sand in the trailer,,he wiped off his sweat I wanted to cry. I saw them walking coming back inside the house,,I went to sit down next to mom and she rubbed my back. Dad sat down but Josh didn't,,he knelt down facing my father,,I looked at my father but he didn't look at me,,I looked at Josh but he never moved,,only Josh's father was smiling and I couldn't see anything that was funny.

Dad: son you have worked like a man,,even though your hands had blisters you carried on,only a lion fights without giving up no matter how big the opponent is and nomatter how hard the task is ,,I will gladly let you marry my daughter,,welcome to the family.

Josh: thank you sir.

Dad: call me dad ,,,,,son,, because I have gained a son.

Dad got up ,,gave him a hand of which he took it and he hugged him everyone was happy everyone was celebrating but when I looked at his hands zvanga

zvakaite tsinga and the blisters I  
couldn't smile.

Anne: dad you are lucky sarah didnt  
come and strangle you hahahahahaha .

Everyone just laughed but I didnt twanga  
twatokwidza twangu.

Me: dad please allow me to clean his hands.

Dad : go ahead.

Me: please come „I said so looking at Josh „he got up and followed me to the kitchen .

Me: Andrea

Him: sssshhhhhh I will do it again if asked to.

I took a bowl and put water inside I took his hands and washed them slowly,, he kept looking at me but I couldn't look at him .I dried his hands and told him to wait for me,,I went and grabbed

ointment for blister and rubbed on his hands .he lifted my face and kissed me .

Him: I love you

Me: I love you too.

We left the kitchen and went back to the sitting room where I found Dad and Mr



Natt senior playing a game of chess. mom and Mrs Natt were giggling I don't know what they were discussing so shanny and Anny came to join us.

Shanny: well done I didnt expect you kudonhedza muti ah.

Anny: haaa uri murume but.

Him: mmm Chris achaona moto

Shanny: don't start.

Anny: who is chris and what did he do???

Me: Josh's brother.

Anny: let's see pic, is he as hot as you  
Josh????

Him: I wouldn't know.

Josh took out his phone and showed Anny the photo.

Anne: he's hot ndati,,,,give me hako shanny.

Shanny: have him.

Anny: are those natural curls on his hair.

Him: yes

Anny: mmmm on second thoughts  
vakomana vakanaka vanoshupa tora  
hako shanny.

My phone yakabva yarira APA it was

past ten hamheno hana yakangorova  
and munhu wandanga ndisingade kuti  
afone is the person that called....Jay

Ndakada kusimuka kuenda kunodairira  
Ku kitchen but Josh held my hand to sit  
down.I looked at him and he looked at  
me,,he didn't blink.this was just wrong  
timing apa Andrea was still in pain abva  
kushandiswa nababa vangu.Anny and  
Shanny also just looked at me.

Josh akangonditi,,ndipe kuno and he took it.Face yakabva yatochinja ndookubva abuda panze ,,I wanted to follow him ndikanzi sit down nashanny na Anne.

Anne: ko na Jay amuna kupedzerana?????

Me: he's refusing to breakup with me.

Shanny: mmmm I sense trouble ini APA  
look at the stage yamava na Josh shaa  
this person anokusimudzira mhepo.

Anne: mmmm the guy abuda munomu  
is not the same guy wamaitaura nezuro  
handiti.?

Shanny: haaa Anny I'm trying to think,,I  
think you should tell dad about him.

Sarah: no I can't ndobva ndaita kunge ndaihura eish .he will accept it soon he just needs to know that I'm pregnant.

Anny: mmmmm Shanny ndiwe top shutter ra Josh go and speak to him.



Honestly I was stressed but after ten minutes vakapinda vese,,Mrs Natt was complaining of being sleepy so they decided to call it a night ,,perfect timing just when I needed to speak to Josh,,he gave me back my phone then he said good night and they left.....

Mom and dad were happy they well all smiles they praised Josh family .....

I went straight to Shanny's room I  
wanted to know what they had spoken  
about....

Me: shanny what happened...

Shanny: leave it

Me: I can't just tell me what happened...

Anne: we wanna know iwe tell us.

Me: please shanny....

Shanny: Jay said to Josh kuti munhu  
wauyinaye uchidada naye ane nhumbu  
yangu .

Me: whaaaaat?

Shanny: yes that's what he said

Me: omg I need to speak to him.

Shanny: no dont,,,not now.

Anne: sarah did you sleep with Jay

Me: Never I swear.

Shanny: and Josh went to SA soon after you guys had sex,,and Jay was on your case those days remember him visiting the office and you got caught on camera when we was about to go down on you.

Me: I wasnt going to let him go down on me Shanny we just made out nothing

more.

Shanny: I know you didnt shaaa but now how does Jay know that you are pregnant,,you didnt tell him you are pregnant,

Me: I donno anymore Shanny help me.

Anne: mmmm ndoma1 aya.

Shanny: relax guys I don't think Josh is stupid enough to believe that.

Me: can I sleep in your room shanny,,I don't think I will be able to sleep alone Shanny.

Shanny: I wasnt going to let you sleep alone anyway.

End of chapter 47.

Kaydie loves you all.... Happy reading.

[4/3, 22:09] +27 74 506 8107: Dream  
lover

Story by kaydie

0773812044

Chapter 50.



Sarah

" mami

" yes.

" not like that let's do this again!!!! Mami

" daddy

" yes

" if I don't have you right now I'm going to lose my sanity I want you mami.

My Andrea was back „his eyes turned from red and were filled with soo much passion I could see he wanted to explode for sure he lay me on the bed ,he slowly took of my dress,,he kissed

my belly,

" babie your belly is now showing ,I can't believe its growing.

It was actually growing faster I think because they were 3 of them .

" mami I'm sorry

He said that slowly taking off my undies.,ndainzwa my body ichidedera,,he was doing it slowly with his eyes fixed on my body.he parted my legs ,,I was uncomfortable I had last bathed in the morning,,I had freshened up a bit when he had left but that was different from bathing.

" daddy wait.

" I know what you are going to say but I don't care „just let me have you.

He really parted them wide open,,he really took his time looking at me down there I don't even know what he thinking ndakanongonzwa his tongue right in my punani ndikaita kusimukira .I lay back flat he licked me kunge aidya zvinonaka,,I was hoping kuti shanny doesn't knock to say let's go home,,it was a critical time that didn't need disturbance. My body now was burning up ndainzwa kunonokerwa I reached for

him and pulled him up,I took off his T-shirt and everything. He lay on his back as I put all of him in my mouth,,I was sucking just to drive him insane and it was working.

" mami

" mmmm

" oh mami

" mmmm

" damnit sarah come here

He pulled me up,,ndakarariswa ne side  
,,he was behind me akarara ne side,,he  
lifted my leg up ,,I felt him push in,,that  
was the nicest part for me ..whenever I  
felt him trying to get it,,I reached for him  
ass holding it to say please put all of it  
in,,and he put all of it and he waited for a  
few sec.I wanted to ask kuti what are  
you waiting for ,,I felt his kisses on my  
back then slowly I mean veeeeery

slow,he started rocking my world,,,aiita like he was teasing me,,,nice teasing me.I was moaning louder and louder I didnt care about anything anymore.his hand was on my punani playing there and his shaft in my punani ,,I don't know if he was trying to kill me with passion.I felt his hand richichipinda nepandanga ndakararira since tese tanga takarara beside ndakasimukira rikapinda then he was playing with my nipple I felt like singing,,I wanted to compose a song about how good that felt.he was hitting 3 spots all at once ,,I was coming already.



" daddy I'm going to die

" die in my arms where you belong.

Kuzondidaro I felt like ndagarwa.

" daddy do it harder

" like this.

" yes faster

"Mmmm

" daddy I'm dying

With that he really increased speed I  
screamed Andrea „he reached for my

mouth with his hand and closed it,,I think shanny must have heard that it was really loud and the way I came was intense I could hear Andrea saying woow good girl.Andreas shaft was perfectly made for me I had tears in my eyes that started flowing ,,did you ever come soo good that you end up crying,, he must have thought I was crying because of what had happened,,I saw his face looking a bit sad,,he was now on top of me going slow,,

" I'm not sad daddy ,,its because I came soo good and I love you.

" you love me

" yes

" only me?

" yes

Yes he began going fast I felt his shaft increasing in size its like it was breathing yaita kufuta,,I had

" sarah ,sarah!!!!!!! Oh sarah.

"Daddy

" unonaka

I wanted to laugh pa unonaka part.

"Sarah,,!!! Ndiuye here????

" come daddy.

Akaita kuendesa kumberi Mberi I felt it almost by my throat,I heard him firing his gun.we had shanny knocking ,,we looked at each other and laughed.

Shanny: you guys get done hamupedze here.

Josh: aaaaaah Shanny.

Shanny: I know you guys are doing it but time up we have to go now.

Josh: yes ma'am.

We got off the bed he carried me to the tub. he ran the water and we got in,, he sat inside leaning on the walls of the tub ,, he made me sit giving him my bag ,, I felt him poking my ass ,, that was the thing with Andrea whenever he got pissed his shaft would keep on standing.

He was touching me and breathing right by my neck,, I didnt wait to be told what to do this time I rode him in the tub, he turned me around,, I wrapped my legs around his waist and he hugged me,, so we did it like that ndakamupedzera



ndikanzwa akungoti sarah kani he was trying not to make noise but he groaned when he came .even I was shaking he kept holding me.takazogeza ,,he lotioned me then we dressed up.

" I don't want you to go home.

" but I have to.

" Sarah babie I don't know how to say sorry to you,,I'm stupid and I'm a fool.

" if you wanna swear someone do it but just not my baby's daddy.

" I'm sorry babie I really am.

" I know you are.

" come to the office tomorrow we are changing your line.

" you don't want me to use this one.

" yes nomore handidi hangu kuti unofonerwe naJay I want to deal with this issue once and for all.

He kissed me for a long time till we heard Shanny's second knock.we opened the door for her .

Shanny: if you both knew you needed to lock each other up why then did you guys fight first ,you should have done this makuseni mongovharirana.

Josh: I apologise I acted like a jerk

Shanny:I'm staying away from the two of you „hamunzwisike one moment you wanna kill each other ne jealousy,, next you wanna kill each other with passion,, please choose one type of death.

Josh: lol ndazvinzwa shanny, I choose passion but passion but comes with jealousy too.

Shanny: on a serious not you guys  
What happened wasnt funny „don't

forget sarah is pregnant she doesn't need the stress you guys and again sarah please close this Jay chapter.

Me:you listened to that conversation he said hatirambane zvekumhanya I don't know what to do.

Shanny: report him to the police .

Josh: Jay is a drug Lord stay away I will deal with him.he will get caught soon.

Me: no babie no I don't want him  
harming you ,what will happen to me if  
he kills you.

Josh: I'm not that easy to  
kill,,unfortunately only you can kill me  
that fast.

Me: I'm sorry

Josh: shh you kill me in a nice way,,only  
you can make my brain stop functioning.

Shanny: oh you guys please I'm here ,,

Its like he didnt hear shanny because already our lips were busy.yaa for sure I made his brain stop working .I pulled off and he was looking at me with sexy eyes like he was undressing me with his eyes.

Josh: pregnancy makes you super tasty

please stay pregnant.

Me: just tasty???

Josh: juicy

Me: !mmmm

Josh : stay with me tonight babie.

Me: haven't you had enough???

Josh: I was just getting started.



Me: I'm tired now.

Josh: ndoita a little bit.

Me: I will give you tomorrow.

Josh : ouch look at me now.

I put my hand there and huh he was hard,  
I don't know why he never got tired

,Andrea was an animal in the bedroom .  
I looked at him and he was busy looking  
at me with pleading eyes. We walked to  
the car and got in ,he asked Shanny to  
drive.

Shanny: it seems I have been working  
the whole day today when willingness I  
rest.

Josh: I need a favor shanny.

Shanny: oh hell there we go again „what do you want.

Josh: I wanna spend the night with my wife i need you to sneak her out.

Shanny : whaaat

Me: whaaaat.

Josh: you guys lol „shanny watch the road tinobondera

He was always full of surprises.

Shanny: how do you want me to do that.

Josh: does ma come in your rooms in the morning???

Me: not really but after work.

Josh: perfect all you have to do is make her see you tonight,,then you sneak out .

Shanny: how did you work out that plan already.

Josh: she makes my brain think fast.

Shanny : it will cost you a thousand bucks.

Josh: no problem

Me: whaaat you are insane.

Josh: I will wait for you babie.

He was playing with his phone Shannys phone rang a message tone, she asked me to check,, Josh had sent a thousand bucks to Shanny.

Me: he's sick in the head Shanny.

Shanny: now that's what I'm talking about ,,anytime you need a favor tell me brother in-law,, yipeeee

I can't believe he was actually serious. we got home and went inside  
,,we left him outside going to park somewhere,,mom and daddy came thirty minutes later I was dressed in my night gown.

Mom: you should be sleeping what are you doing up sarah.

Me: hie mom hie dad,,,I'm looking for



juice.

Dad: you need a mini fridge in your room.

Me:lol no dad I'm good „how was your dinner.

Mom: it was perfect your father is like a teenager.

Dad: my heart feels like a teenager what can I do??

Mom giggled shyly and they headed to their bedroom,,obviously we didnt need to be told what was going to happen next.I went to the kitchen and poured juice,,I went back to my room and got my clothes for the next day ,,I just picked two dresses.one was not soo loose. Shoes panties bras ,,actually shanny packed as always .then a very sexy black lace nightie that ended right by my ass.it showed absolutely everything.

" daddy

" yes mami

"I'm coming out.

" I'm by your gate.

" lol OK.

He must have parked when he saw  
mom and dad coming in.

Shanny: put on the black nightie.

Me: right now?????

Shanny: you have a busy night ahead .

Me: he already gave me twice Shanny.

Shanny: yuwii your dude is too much  
how do you cope sarah.

Me: I dont even know „but just to hear  
him breathing puts me in the mood.

Shanny: is sex really that good.???

Me: it rocks your world.

Shanny: okay okay I never thought you would be the one telling me about it first,,I thought I would be the one telling you.

Me: lol you will find the perfect guy who will make you surrender.

I put on the nightie and morning gown

then left,,shanny left me by the gate as I got into Josh's car.he just winked at me and started the car.he gave me the fries he bought,,I had missed them,they were nice and still hot and and the meat was spicy.

I ate slowly trying not to choke.we got home and I finished off my food watching TV.

I got up and went to the bedroom ,the light was different ,,andrea had changed the light bulb to something dim and

bluish,there were blue candles all over the room it looked beautiful. He was wearing a black vest and black boxers I could see all his muscles he looked appetising,,he winked at me again in a sexy way.he walked towards me.

" what's inside the gown.

" daddy's food.

"I wanna have it,,Mrs Natt



" take it Mr Natt

He loosened the belt ,,took off my gown,,dropped it on the floor ,,I saw him drooling.

" black lace looks good on you,,

" and you look good in me.

He lifted me up and put me on the bed.

Josh: tell me what you want I wanna be  
you slave tonight.

Me: I don't wanna be touched ,,I just  
want you to just ride me,,if you just ride  
me you will take longer ,if you kiss me I  
will come Earlier so I just want the two

of them to just communicate on their own from the start.

Josh : so no touching no what???

Me: nothing .

And thats exactly what I got ,,his shaft did amazing things by my punani,he moved it in circles ,,when he saw the juices he slid in.only our bodies moved and did the talking,,,I had the urge to kiss

him „touch him,,we rocked and rocked  
„yes I got that feel you feel when you  
scratch your ears with an ear bud,,how  
good it feels when the ear bud is moving  
in your ear.yes that feeling.

" Andrea.

" mami

" touch me now

" that's cheating.

" please touch me

" no cheating.

" we can break the rules please.

" no we can't

" Andrea pleaseeee

He just smiled and kept rocking me „I bit my lip I closed my eyes „he was taking me there I wanted his hands ,or his mouth at least.!:;;;;;

" Andrea now,, please please now.

" noo

I took his hand and placed it on my boobies just having it there took me straight there.i made him my slave the

whole night .

End of chapter 50

Kaydie loves you all happy reading.

[4/3, 22:10] +27 74 506 8107: Dream  
lover

Book now on sale do not share

Story by kaydie

0773812044



## Chapter 60.

Sarah

I had soo much fun at the club,,I never seen such a place before but most of the time we were sitting at the VIP

lounge „oh my goodness I really danced,,all that while Andrea was watching me dance,,,I could dance hangu that was not a problem ,,but the belly made it hard to really get down so I did what I could to have fun,,,I was pregnant but still some men were drooling,,, shanny and Chris made me were a mini dress APA kari flared,,Andrea anga aramba but akadyiwa ne vote....the place was packed like seriously packed kunze hakurarwe uku,,the music was loud I thought my eardrums would burst all along i had been dancing I hadn't noticed kuti someone was dancing behind me,,when I looked at Andrea

anga afinyamisa face akabva andipa  
code to say huya pano.ndaakuenda the  
guy held my mind Chris akangoti  
mukuru munofira mahara then he left  
me.I went to Andre then he told me to  
sit on his laps.

Me: am I not heavy for you.

Him: I enjoy the weight,are you having  
fun???

Me: lol yes I am this place is cool why didnt you bring me here before.

Him: you got pregnant quite fast turning me into a dad and you into a mom my love...

Me: so we can't come back???

Him: you said you wanted to come once  
and I brought you here.

Me: lol come on babie ka one when I  
give birth

Him: shhhh we will see.

Me: come and dance with me .

Him: lol I hardly Dance .

Me: I wanna dance with you Andrea huya.

So I forced him to get up and we went to the dance floor,, he was holding me from behind and !I was moving my ass and waist for him.it was really nice and we were in a different environment... He

was lying that he couldn't dance but andrea could move .we were all over each other and I could see peoples eyes on us.he turned me around and I faced him,,we were now dancing facing each other with his hands all over me kutoratidza kuti this is my woman...all this while I didnt know shanny and Chris were busy taking a video of us,we decided to give them a bit of a show and we started kissing ,, Andreas kisses were the best and I couldn't get enough when we stopped we could hear people clapping hands cheering for us.

Andrea had been drinking so he was a little tipsy and with him tipsy it meant getting horny fast „I knew anga aakuda zvinhu zvake his hands were all over my ass,,,

Me: if you carry on doin that uchandikumura hembe muno.

Him : I dont care as long as ndichikumura iwewe.



Me: you are naughty and sexy when you are tipsy.

Him: do you know how sexy you are in that dress.

Me: but you didnt want me to wear it...

Him: see how many man are drooling

andidi kudya kwa daddy kunoonekwa  
nevamwe varume .

Me: sorry babie.

Him:for today I will let it pass but andidi  
ne food yangu.

With that we went to go and sit down  
„all I was allowed to have was juice  
„Andrea refused to let me have alcohol.

Me: baby juice is now boring one sider  
won't hurt.

Him: inwa uone marovero andinokuita.

Me: these days ukundivhundutsira too  
much.

Him: because hausu kuteerera daddy.

Me: unondirova SA Hilda????

Him: if you misbehave ehe.

Me: I'm thinking of inviting her to our wedding.

Him: washaya zvekuita here mami.

Me:thats the only way I will know kuti  
asiyana nemi daddy.

Him: are you still worried about Hilda????

APA he was talking achindibata bata

Me: ndikafunga what you do to me I  
can't help but feel jealous.

Him: you own me now.

Me:Andrea chimira babie hona patiri...

Him: saka ,,I can make you scream  
pasina aona kana zvandaita .

Me: lol I dont doubt you but kwana.

Him: dont you wanna have a crazy  
memory about this club????

Me: you are mad.

He took my hand then led me to the empty sofa in The dark corner of the club.he made me sit on him,,,,the the way my dress was you could never see anything because it was flarred ,,he told me to move up a bit then told me to sit and as I sat I felt him slide in,, how he unzipped soo fast I have no clue but he was soo hard like he had been hard for too long,,I was wearing a g string he just moved it on the side using his you know ,,I couldn't believe he was doing it ,,oh



nooooo he did it,,I felt shivers all over my body yese yavamo.

Me: now move mami do your thing.

I did like I was dancing and whoever could see us would think we were just dancing,,,,my dress covered everything and his shaft was sooo thick inside me,, the environment made me crazy and the

thought of being naughty in the club was worse. 5 min passed I was moving on him and I could feel it ndanga ndapera hamheno kamwe kakunakidza kwazvaiita sooo zvekunzwa kuda kupenga hanzi zvekubirira zvinonaka and zvinonaka for real , after two more min I felt the urge to come „he put his hands on my waist and he was directing me.

Me: what if we get caught ..?

Him: concentrate.

Me: Andrea I'm going to scream.

Him: thats the whole point babie.

I honestly couldn't control my whole  
body,i was feeling soo much pleasure ,,I

let my self go I was moaning and the music was soo loud but Andrea could hear me moaning.

Him: yes mommy thats it .

Kuzondidaro.....

Me: Andrea

Him: yes.

Me: I can't hold it.

Him: come mami

I felt him thickening inside me.

Him: please join me cause I can hold it  
please sarah.

I moved faster in circles,,oh my  
goodness the pleasure I wanted came I  
couldn't stopped moving and I just  
exploded I moaned so loud as I felt  
Andrea offloading in me ,,,,he held me  
soo tight until he was done then we

started laughing,,this was sick.

Me: oh yes that felt good I can't believe we did that.

Him: Adventure babie.

Me: I'm going to the bathroom ..

Him:Hurry back

I went to the bathroom and cleaned myself up takapesana when he was going to the men's side.after 5 min I came out he was already waiting for me,,takazonzwa noise like people were fighting ,,we moved from were we were to where the noise was coming from



ndakabata hana Chris was busy fighting with someone and people were busy trying to separate them.

Josh: stand here dont go anyway else .

He left and went kuna Chris ....apa my heart manje „I was busy looking for shanny„I cooked find her „pakasvika Josh trying to separate Chris and the other guy thats when I saw Shanny

pulling Chris kune rimwe side.I couldn't believe all this drama was happening. Josh managed to pull him off zvehasha vachibva vasiyana.shanny saw me and came running.

Me: and then?????? What's going on.

Shanny: haaa Chris is too much .

Me: whaaaat??

Shanny: ane too much hashha he easily loses his cool neni we can't get along.

Me: you are not saying anything.

Shanny: he got pissed kuti that guy came to hold my waist when I was dancing,, so he told him to back off achibva aita nharo saka Chris got pissed

and punched him that's how they started fighting I was trying to pull him off but he wasn't listening,, he was out of control sarah I mean out of control

Me: so how is it that you are mad at Chris any man would have done the same...Andrea would have gone mad lol.

Shanny: come on ,,I can't handle such guys.

Me: so you would prefer a guy who would just watch another guy do whatever he wants with you.

Shanny: I was going to handle him.

Me: iye akatarisa manje „shanny you are being unfair give Chris a chance that guy is crazy about you.

Shanny: I think he is violent.

Me: he is not,,give him a chance shanny please look at him.

He was busy stealing glances at us  
,,Josh must have been giving him a lecture takazoonaa vaakuuya where we were standing. Josh hugged me then we went to go and sit down,,Chris was just

standing looking at shanny ..then we saw them holding hands hamheno zvaitaurwa because next thing they were kissing,, we just started laughing,,we thought they were completely weird .....

Josh: its time to go mami.

It was really late anyway ,,we got shanny and Chris then we left and drove to my

house. We got there kuma 1 „I was feeling sweaty and dirty so i went to take a shower,,Josh joined me in the shower,, we got done and put on the pyjamas „we actually had soo much of our staff by my place „we were moving bit by bit.honestly I was feeling hungry so we went downstairs to make sandwiches „dhuma dhuma na shanny and Chris vachimhanyisana mukitchen.

Josh: are you guys normal.



Shanny: tell him to stop what he wants to do...

Josh: uda kuitei mwana????

Chris: lol nothing ...

Josh: reeeally so why wanga

uchimumhanyisa?????

Chris: we were just playing.

Shanny: he's lying „I'm going home.

Me: lol hoo nhai thats what you guys were doing kwanai.

Josh: mami let's make our food and go.

I opened the fridge got polony,,,and cheese and made the sandwiches, Josh grabbed the juice,,we went upstairs and ate then we got into bed ,,whatever was happening between shanny and Chris we decided to ignore it and sleep.

End of chapter 60

Kaydie loves you all happy reading....

[4/3, 22:10] +27 74 506 8107: Dream  
lover

Book on sale do not share

Story by kaydie

0773812044

Chapter 55.

Sarah.

It took me days for me to get over what

happened. When I went back home I was seriously worried about Andrea even mom and dad ended up asking,, I couldn't hide anymore I was worried.

Mom: sarah are you having problems with Josh.

Me: no mom we are not having problems.

Dad: then tell us ever since you came back from there you are too quiet and sad.

I already wanted to cry thinking of the day.

Me: Joshua got shot .

Shanny: whaaat???? Sarah was it Jay

Dad: who is Jay and what do you mean he got shot.

Shanny: Jay is her ex boyfriend

Me: yes it was Jay.

Mom: where you there?????



Me: yes I was

I had to tell them the whole story about what happened „honestly the possibility of Josh having been shot dead was stuck in my head „the sounds of gunshots was still in my head how I ran crying thinking Josh had died „all that was affecting me„I cried and mom came to hug me.

Mom: my poor baby and why didnt you tell us „so is Jay in prison???

Her: he got arrested yes but he hasn't been sentenced.

Dad: and how did you get involved with such a guy sarah.

Me: you could never tell.

Shanny: I knew from the start that he was bad news but anyway dad he didnt want to let go of Sarah.

Mom: I think you need to go for therapy you were traumatized,, I can't believe both of you went through this and didnt tell us.

Me: I will be fine mom he suggested it already I'm just still in shock I will be fine.

Dad: I can't believe all that happened.

Me: he was just trying to protect me when he got shot.

Dad: I need to see this Jay guy even in prison I should make sure he rots in

there.

We had to change the story because dad was already angry,,mom was actually worried about how Josh was feeling ,,if he was traumatized, but as a man he wouldn't say.so anyway we started talking about the wedding preparations.

Me: I want it in Capetown on the beach

Shanny : mmmmmm beach wedding.

Anny: the movies kind of wedding I like this.

Dad: we should have a family get together so everyone gets familiar with Josh,,

Me: I was thinking that we could have that by my house.

Mom: that house is just too beautiful who gets a house buy just saying yes I will marry you?

Shanny: its Sarah kkkkkk

Mom: I knew he was a keeper from the start.

Anne: I want a hubby like that too lol

Me: back to the get together please.

Anne: you need to decorate the house  
we can't sit on the floor.

Mom: I would love to help you decorate  
.....

Anne: I will design the curtains.

Shanny: I will make the food.

Me: that's a lot of money ...

Anne: Josh will provide

Dad: siyai mukwasha wangu please  
„that's my son,,right there who took a  
bullet for my daughter ,,I didnt know he  
was that brave.

Me: I will talk to him first and hear what  
he says ..

Mom: we will cater for the food then you  
decorate your own house ,,anyway when  
are you going to start working???



Me: Anytime I want ,, I'm okay now Josh had said I should rest but it's boring being at home everyday.

Dad: you should take your time.

Shanny: nice part about having your husband as the boss you work pamadiro.

Me: bvapo I already skipped today Wednesday ,i will just go tomorrow I

should have gone on my Monday already.

After dinner I went to my room, I picked out an outfit for work.. I took a dress from my new clothes ,, I sat on the bed and just started going through the events from the time I met Andrea,, the ups and the downs,, I wondered what else was left to go through besides labour,, I knew we had a long journey ahead of us,, a new path with added little souls to provide for,, I was a bit scared but I comforted myself ,, as long as we

stayed together we were going to be okay,,we just needed to be strong for each other. I knew already we had to be more careful of the people along the way,,the people we had met taught us a lot about life.how to believe and fight for love .I got into bed and went on Skype,,Andrea always loved seeing me before I slept and so did I.I called him,,its as if he was waiting for my call already .

Him: mami

Me: how are you baba 3.

Him: you should be home with me.

Me: counting on the days.

Him: Chris is coming next week,,says  
the wants to do the wedding steps....

Me: with Shanny?????

Him: they argue a lot in a nice way.

Me: vachasticker when they meet lol,,  
will we go and pic him up???

Him: yes of course but don't tell Shanny,,  
we will just go,,and we won't tell him that  
we are coming with Shanny...

Me: I'm going to enjoy this and daddy 3 I wanna come back to work now.

Him: how are you going to work and plan the wedding???

Me: that's the Job of a wedding planner babie „I will get one tomorrow.

Him: its fine but don't strain yourself too much.

Me: okay and mom and dad said we should have a family get together ,,your side and my side,mix and mingle getting to know each other.

Him: I was thinking about the same how about dinner in chisipiti first,,then we will discuss ....

Me: okay goodnyt daddy.

Him: goodnight mami.

I woke early ,very early ,,I had to prepare lunch box for Josh it was back to the old system,,that didn't take long though,, I drove to work kwandakatambirwa na Nancy nekuda nyaya lol,,she followed me to my office chaiko.

Me: watiiko Nancy???



Her: you left out such juicy news and didnt even bother telling me about it,,you guys were doing it behind closed doors,,I could sense it I knew it,,nemanakiro awakaita haambokusiya, how did you over take Hilda askana taiti achafa ava Mrs but zvakaramba,,but mmm wakazviwanira shaa and he bought you such a house as a present haaa sarah ndoridawo luck rako..

Me: zvakwana iwe ah chienda I need to work and thanks for coming to my engagement dinner ,,i was happy to see

you love „prepare my wedding present  
okay,but something for my kichen  
thanks in advance.

She left then I ordered mr Natts coffee „I  
took it too his office „„I knocked on the  
door and he said come in „„I got in he  
was busy on his laptop.

Me:Good morning sir I have brought

your coffee.

He looked at me and smiled.

Him: Ms Travis you are looking very lovely today.

Me: thank you Sir „I hope you are not flirting with me sir.

Him: would that put me in trouble ???

Me: rules here say no office romance sir.

Him: I'm the boss I can break the rules,,soo can I take you may you please dine with me tonight Ms Travis.???

Me: sorry sir I'm engaged to be married ,you have to ask my fiancée.

Him: and who is this fiancée

Me: Andrea sir.

Him: you love him.

Me: yes sir.

Him: how much

Me: this much sir.... I showed him with my hands.

He smiled all the way coming over to kiss me,,I giggled and got out of his office then I remember I had forgotten to leave his lunch box I went back and gave it to him and giggled away.I went back to my office I really had a lot to catch up on,,I was really behind ,,I had a lot off pressure I almost forgot to order lunch for him I had to do that last minute. I didn't even have time to eat

„ndakatozoon dzatova almost 3  
o'clock when Andrea came to check  
what I ate.

Me: eish I forgot hey.

Him: andisi kuda kunetsana newe.

Me: sorry.

Him : let's go you will finish that tomorrow.

Me: I'm almost done really.

Him: sarah now.

Eish this man,,he couldn't just let me work APA I was happy I was finally back



at work.anyway days passed we went to dine buy my mother in laws,we had fun vanhu vanga vajairana manje it was nyaya after nyaya,,I got my wedding planner who was already arranging everything for the wedding ,,it was finalised the wedding was in Capetown.

On Saturday morning daddy called me.

Him: mami we are going to the airport  
Chris is arriving now we are late.

Me: oh my its today ????

Him:Yes its today.

Me: lol I'm gonna love this OK lemme  
get ready.

I went to shanny.

Me: shanny cancel your plans I need to take Josh to the airport he's going to Capetown.

Her aaah come on I want to sleep I'm lazy.

Me: come on you need to drive me back my feet keep swelling.

Her: fine let's go arg.

Me: please fix your hair, you will embarrass me

Her: haa man isn't I will be in the car.

Me: how will I say good bye by myself.

She was feeling lazy for sure,,I helped her do make up and did her hair.she was looking pretty shame,,Josh came after 20 mins. Chris's flight had actually arrived so we were a bit late.

Josh was flying to the airport hanzi  
ndaakuzosara nendege lol.lol it was jus  
funny kunyepa kwacho.we got out of the  
car all of us and we went to the arrivals  
„shanny was about to ask why we were  
there thats when she spotted Chris and  
he spotted her vakabva vasticker.

End of chapter 55

Kaydie loves you all happy reading.

[4/4, 00:08] +27 74 506 8107: Dream  
lover

Book on sale do not share

Story by kaydie

0773812044

Chapter 54



Andrea

Dad: son „learn to control your self  
control your anger unouraya munhu one  
day nezvaunoita izvi.

Me: I'm sorry dad but I lost it plus munhu

wacho haanzwe don't be surprised  
akaita mamwe ma tricks ipapa futi „she  
has a demon in her haasi wekutemba

Mom: chimusiya we are all sure she has  
learnt her lesson „she had a troubled  
childhood she lacked guidance Asi iwe  
wanga usingazvione here kuti  
something wrong

Me: I could sense that's why I never  
bothered to introduce her to you.

Mom: wakagona or else ungadai  
wakauya nemuti wemusango I'm just  
soo glad that all is sorted and auna  
chirwere please be careful my son, this  
world is cruel,,very cruel.

Dad: you are starting a family now be  
careful who you mingle with.

Me: dad please sarah is here you don't  
need to worry about me.

I don't know why they were suddenly giving me all these lectures but I really didn't need them,,,Hilda had tried to mess up my life but she failed .I just wanted to get away and spend the day with my woman .

Me: mama we are leaving now.

Mom: you are leaving already I thought

we would spend the day together .

Me: no mom ndavhiringika with all that happened today.anyway we need to meet and discuss wedding preparations,,I don't know how you will do it ,,maybe this time dinner will be here or maybe by Sarah's house amhenno.

Sarah: by our place not my place.

Me: that's your place babie I will build

another house for us.

Mom: lol ok we will meet at Sarah's house she just needs to decorate it fast Asi..

Dad: make sure to keep a bottle of nice wine sarah mwanangu

Sarah: yes dad I surely will.

We said our goodbyes and left .I decided to take a drive with her I wasnt sure the route to take but we ended up at semi Levi village,we walked around for a bit ndaitozviziva she was hungry so we went to this French restaurant to spoil my wife .to me she was already my wife anyway.we sat there and ordered our food ,,it was a beautiful view and classy,, just my type of places. I was not a chicken inn or chicken slice person ,,I enjoyed foreign owned restaurants ,,their food was just different from the normal food we ate in local restaurants... I watched her enjoy her food but as

always,,along with her food she still ordered French fries.

Me: mami don't you think its time to forget the fries

Her: not in this lifetime.

Me: I miss getting freaky out here.,,,,I said that ne ka naughty look



Her: reminds me of cape town.

Me: I love that place,,you drove me crazy.

Her: daddy

Me: yes mami

Her : I wanna get married in Capetown.

Me: are you sure.

Her: yes its beautiful,, its very beautiful  
its where we really connected ,I want  
honeymoon in the same hotel where we  
made love over and over again.

Me: don't you wanna go somewhere else  
like France, Italy, the states ,,something  
like that?

Her: no daddy I want the beach in cape town.

Me: the beach it is „at least we are somewhere. Two weeks honeymoon.

Her: lol with the triplets I will be heavily pregnant.

Me: that's the only time I will allow you to flaunt your belly or wear a bikini.that way everyone will know kuti ndini ndakagohwesa.

Her: when the triplets come we won't need more babies right????

Me: 2 more.

Her: whaaat???Andre.

Me: bear me 5 or 6 kids and see what I will do for you.

Her: why do we need all those kids  
Andrea.

Me: I want a big family with you babie,,I dont wanna miss the chance .

Her: a mom of 6 ayas ,,a life time of sex and babies lol, Im already starting by

being a mom of 3 at my age.

Me: that's why are going to buy and build more houses and who cares if you start by being a mom of three,,who doesn't adore triplets I just hope avandipinze busy.

Her: were you serious about the houses .

Me: I want houses for all of my babies.

Her: so you got it all figured out already???

Me: Yes wifey that's why I bought your house first.

Her: I dont know what I did to deserve this.

Me: you love me.

Her: mmmm but the way you hit Hilda I hope you won't hit me like that...

Me: kuti unenge waita sei please forget that.

We really had fun „we decided kunoona movie „late night movie,,,could I even concentrate on the movie here na Sarah,,it was just daddy this,,daddy that, daddy kiss me „it was as If we were in



our bedroom at least the movie house was not soo packed.we left the movies then we decide to go home,,, I then got a call from Prince..

Me: what's going on????

Him: Jay is by your place.

Me: are you sure

Him: I'm sure „we are looking at him,,he's looking around..

Me: unaani.

Him: vakomana .

Me: Im almost home,stay where you can see everything.

I hung up,,what did he want??? He was definitely looking for me....I had to take Sarah home ndoenda kumba ndega.

Me: mami I have to take you home.

Her: why????

Me: I have to do something urgently.

Her: you can go wherever you wanna go  
I will stay at home.

Me: no babie you can't stay there.

Her : why what's going on???

Me: I can't tell you now but just listen to

me please sarah.

Her: what are you hiding from me ???

Me: I will explain tomorrow.

Her:Andrea what's going on if you dont tell me then I won't leave you.

Me: imboteerera mhani.

Her: I hate secrets Andrea „I dont know what's going on „suddenly im having a bad feeling about this but I'm not leaving you,,the way you were talking on the phone is like something is going on by your house,,if something happens and I'm not there I will never forgive myself „where you are is where I am,,do you have to do like this every time you feel theres danger,,you always want to keep me away like a small baby.

Me: you are pregnant sarah please

wakatakura vana ,I can't get into  
situation like what happened last time ,,I  
couldnt handle it.

Her: and if something happens to you I  
won't be able to handle it.

I wasnt winning with sarah amheno  
nharo dzaibva kupi.ndaisada kupikisana  
naye I was not in the mood

yekuchemerwa and honestly munhu ane  
nhumbu aidiiko pandiri kumuti apana  
kumira mushe „I called prince ndikamuti  
ndirikuuya paari.

I was already close to the house and  
prince was around the corner  
ndakasvika and parked next to him.

Me: prince sha chengeta mukadzi  
wangu

Her: why are you leaving me with him.



Me: I'm not going to argue with you over this ndatopedza soo....

Prince: its fine musiyе we will be with her.

Her: I'm not staying with him.

Me: Sarah

Her : Andrea

Me: gara pano babie please.

Her: what's going on there nhai prince  
tell me whats going on „who is there.

Me: fine Jay is there.

Her: what does he want

Me: he wants me obviously...

Her: hapana zvaanondiita I'm going with  
you,,,

Me: uda kumuonerei????

Ndakabva ndatochinja face,,and  
paakaona ndachinja face akabva  
arelaxer .prince gave me a gun  
ndikaiviga,,ziso randakapihwa nasarah  
raive nemuvhunzo hobho I told myself  
ndaizozviona kana ndadzoka.I got into  
my car and drove to my house of which  
that was a few meters from where I left  
sarah.i got to the gate Jays car was  
parked close to my gate I saw him  
getting out of his car walking towards  
me, I got out of my car and stood  
outside.he came ndokubva tamira  
takatarisa .

Him: what are the hell are you trying to do getting information about me.

Me: last time I checked you were standing right in front of my gate trespassing „meaning you got information about me and you located my house so what's your problem.

Him: what were you trying to do telling sarah about Hilda and I???

Me: and what were you doing with Hilda

when you claimed to loved sarah?????

Him: that was after you stole my woman!!!

Me: and the sugar mommies???

Him: you have no right to ask me shit about my business you took my woman and I want her back ndiye wandavinga I'm not living without her.

Me: sorry to disappoint I think news  
dzasvika naHilda,,you will never have  
sarah again,,never ever,we are engaged  
now and don't ever say your babies to  
my babies,,ndakatungidza ndega  
handina kumbokuti ndibatsire kumupa  
nhumbu wanzwa and pandamuvhura  
ndakamuvhura ndega that's the day  
randakamupa nhumbu, I told you kuti  
waita Mwana Mudiki stereki.

Ndakaona achifinyama kumeso hashu  
dzichikwira ,,I could see anga abhema  
drug svinu chairo,,kuonererwa  
kwakamira,,He walked towards me I  
hadn't seen kuti the whole time he had

his hand behind he was holding a gun  
ndakazoonna andinongedza pfuti  
mumusoro.

Him: I'm going to blow your brains out  
ukasandipa sarah.fine wakarara naye I  
couldn't do it „but pawakarara naye  
pakwana„give me my wife back.

Me: then go ahead and blow them out  
„even in different lifetimes I will never  
give her to you„ you will have to keep



killing me even in 9 lives I will still take her from you „you will lose her still.

He set the gun about to blow for sure but I didnt care „I wasnt giving him sarah he had to kill me first „I dont know how I hit his hand and he moved the hand with the gun yabva yarira mudenga „I kicked him hard pachest achidzedzereka uko he pulled the trigger again and shot me„I heard sarah screaming as I fell on the ground.I

wanted to tell her to stay where she was but I could hear her screaming coming to me.pasina nguva she was kneeling next to me tears flowing.

Her: Andrea is this why you wanted me to stay away.

Me: go away from here sarah go

Before I could finish Jay grabbed sarah

from me ndokubva amira naye  
akanditarisa. I checked where he had  
shot me and I noticed he shot my  
grandfathers pendant that I was  
wearing,,now it made sense why I was  
told to wear it always ,,the bullet didnt  
touch my skin but when he shot me I felt  
pain which was caused by the pressure  
from the pendant yaanga apfura. I got up  
fast and pointed my gun at him,,prince  
and two guys vanga vatosvika  
kare. mumota maJay makabuda another  
guy akanongedzera pfuti kuna prince

Jah: you better drop it or I will shoot her,,tесе tobva tangoita loss.

I could see sarah scared .

Me: mami dont be scared okay keep looking at me.

Jay: look at him and see what I will do to

you.

Prince: drop the gun you are surrounded  
Jay.....and for sure pane team  
rakangonyuka I think boys ra prince  
called vamwe.

Sarah: Jay just stop all this drama  
okay,,it doesn't have to be like this let's  
part ways nice,,you were a good guy  
what happened to you.

Jay: you didnt understand when I told you,,iwe neni atisiyane zvekumhanya babie,,uri mukadzi wangu iwewe and I love you,,don't you miss me,,don't you miss kissing me sarah ,,huh babie???

Sarah: I dont love you and I don't miss all that ,,

Me: dont talk to him babie I said look at me.

Jay : andina kana chandakabata pauri  
iwewe kuzobatwa nemumwe  
munhu,,you lied to me you cheated on  
me, Sarah,, wainyepedzera kuita hunhu  
uchindivhara,,

Sarah: even you cheated with a lot of  
women,disgusting women futi ,,I never  
cheated on you I saved my self from the  
miserable you could have given me

Jay: manje ndichatomboku feelawo  
nhasi,,I had you are pregnant rega  
ndimboona..ndotombonzwa kuti vana  
vedu varisei.

I saw him put his hand on her stomach  
ndakanzwa brain dzichipisa ndikagarwa  
nechehumhondi, chaicho apa aizviita  
looking at me kuti ndirwadziwe chaiko.

Sarah: stop it dont touch me



Jay : soo you are pregnant for sure  
idumbu kairi rabharanzi wako.

I started walking going kwaari he  
pointed a gun at sarah I stopped moving  
I saw his hand moving kuda kunobata  
zamu rasarah I could not control it I  
pulled the trigger and shot the hand that  
had the gun „Sarah quickly moved away  
screaming and I shot the hand rakabata  
dumbu rasarah.ndakavira nehasha I  
wanted to shoot him in the chest and I  
heard sarah screaming saying stop  
it,,ndaibvunda ndakazongo

muregedzera mbama ....

me: haudye panodya Vakuru wanza ,the second bullet was for touching my woman. Ana prince were already searchind his car where they found drugs „guns ne mbanje,,pasina nguva all the neighbors were outside they had heard gunshots „the police was there.the 2 C 10 guys that came with prince took the case,,they had videos and all the evidence they needed,my statement was taken and the witness's statement yakabva kuna sarah and

prince then the two C 10s,,after the statements were taken,, the ambulance came to take Jay to the hospital he was bleeding badly both his hands were messed up hamheno kana aizoshanda futi.they let me and my babie go.sarah was still shaken,,prince left with the rest of the people vanhu ndookudzokera mudzimba drama rapera. I opened the gate and told sarah to get in ndookubva ndapinza mota.

I took her inside the house I went to open the hot shower ndokubva ndaivhurira ndikasiya yakadaro I wanted steam,,sarah was sitting quietly in the bedroom,, I went and took her ,,I helped her remove her clothes and went with her to the bathroom,, the shower was already very steamy,,,, I took off my clothes then she came to hug me tightly she wanted to cry but I could see she was holding back,,she looked at my chest and saw no scratch just the pendant that had been shot.

Me: its OK babie.

Her: no its not okay Andrea its not okay  
you almost died because me,,it's not  
okay it will never be okay.

That's when she started crying zvino.. I  
just held her quietly ,,she kept crying I  
was getting worried.

Me: nhai sarah andina kufa wani nhai  
babie.

Her : but you could have Andrea you  
could have,,what if you did not have the  
pendant on Andrea ,,I can't live without  
Andrea unoda ndiite sei.?

She started hitting my chest with her fist  
achichema.

Her: and what were you doing with a gun  
when did you start using guns.

Me: I knew this day would come Sarah  
because I knew he was ganstar.

Her: I dont want guns in the house  
please Andrea „you have no idea what it  
did to me when he shot you.

Me: shhhhh I know that's why I didnt want you there.

I took her into the shower,,it was very steamy she was still soo shaken and scared....



Her: he touched me Andrea I feel dirty .

Me: that's what got me mad ,,I can't let any man touch okay ngatichigeza paabata pacho.

I washed her body ndega then I bathed also.the steam helped her calm down.I put her in the bed and I got inside.I held her in my arms,, ndaingonzi daddy come

closer I didn't know how close she  
wanted me nekuti I was really  
closed.ndakazonzwa.

Her: daddy

Me: yes mami

Her: hamuna kudya chikafu chadaddy.

Me: ndipakurire ndidye

End of chapter 54

Kaydie loves you all happy

reading. † †

[4/4, 00:08] +27 74 506 8107: Dream  
lover

Book now on sale do not share

Story by kaydie

0773812044

Sarah.

4 days before my wedding we were travelling to SA we had already booked our flights for 12 midday „everything was packed and ready.mom and dad were following a day before the wedding „,we had booked most of the hotel rooms,,most of the family members

were going to stay in that hotel.I was busy in my room when mom walked in.

Me: mom please be on time please mom.

Mom: relax sarah I will be there dont get stressed okay,,shanny will be there for now and your husband to be will be with you.??

Me: I know but I feel safer when you are there.

Mom: I know ,please have fun okay not too much funny save some for me.

Me: lol yes mom .

Mom: and look at your stomach,, you

should have had this wedding earlier ...

Me: Josh wanted the big belly lol he said he wanted the babies to be present on our wedding day.

Mom: I dont understand you people anyway safe journey....

Me: thank you mom.



Mom left and around ten Andrea came with Chris they were ready..Rio and the other family members were there also part of the group that was going early.we drove to the airport but I was worried about Rio and Chris ka tention kavo was obvious kanga kasinga vigike.I was going to be in the same hotel room with Andrea until the day before the wedding,, he refused to let us separate .anyway we got on the plane around 11:45 in an hour we had landed already.I was supposed to be sharing a room with shanny but tanga taakushupirana kuti toita sei lol because Chris was

supposed to share with Andrea,, anyway they added another room for Chris and Rio,,shanny on her own then Andrea and i....

We settled down in our rooms then met for lunch down stairs.we took a bigger table for us to fit.

Rio: come and sit here shanny I have

pulled out a chair for you already.

Chris: thats not necessary come here babe...

He also pulled out a chair for her.

Andrea looked at both chris and Rio trying to say behave and dont embarass me.I looked at shanny and coded kuti please seat next to chris we dont want

drama.

So anyway she went to sit next to chris but Rio kept giving her a Talking eye and I could tell it was uncomfortable for her lol.soo much attention from two guys.

Me: you are in trouble .. I whispered to her.

Her: shut up sarah not funny

Me: yes ma'am .

We ordered food and we got served ,,I got my fries and pork,,,and the rest ordered different things.

Chris: can't you order something different????

Me: why

Chris : you eat those almost every day  
man.

Me: I dont but they eat .

I touched my belly „then suddenly I felt a  
kick.ndakavhunduka .

me: oh goodness Andrea .

Josh: what what is it .

Me: I think the babies kicked.

Chris: do they kick at the same time ????

Me: how am I supposed to know,,I can't

see what goes on in there....

Josh: are you sure mami.

Me: I'm sooo sure I felt it.

I felt another kick,,,it was weird it was a bit ticklish for me.I took Andreas hand and placed it on my belly,,it took a while he really wanted to feel it also but suddenly the kicking stopped he looked



disappointed,,

Chris: they dont like you bro.

Shanny: I'm sure they like you..

Chris: of course they like me I'm their  
God daddy.

Chris came round to touch my belly as well but Andrea kept hitting his hands to keep him off , but anyway they both put their hands at their hands and then the babies started kicking .

Chris: I told you they liked me oh goodness that feels nice ndapiwa big up „kachibhakera chete kandanzwa.

Shanny: are you a scan now that sees what's inside.

Chris : dont be jealous come and feel.

Shanny: no thanks I'm scared.

Andrea stayed holding my belly because they were still kicking,, it was a beautiful feeling,, I really felt the lives growing inside me.i looked at Andrea and a tear fell from my eye,,he quickly

wiped it.

Josh: I feel them babe ,,I really feel them ,,its like they are talking to me babe.

Our babies are kicking lol woow ..

Me: I love you

Josh: I love you too sarah I can't wait to hold them in my arms.we should visit your doctor here lol it will be nice ,,I think he will be happy to see you.

Me: I would love to kkkk,,if all goes well 12 to 16 weeks to go.

Josh: time moves fast look at where we are ,, 5 months later we are getting married.

We got back to eating and chatting it was really nice ,I couldn't wait to tell mom that the babies had kicked.I think they must have really liked the chips and the pork...we finished eating and I met with the wedding planner,,everything was settled the menu the cake the wine the venue everything was perfect,, my dress came ,,shanny Andrea and I went to go and take a look at it,,it was designed to suite my belly,,,alot of lace though but going with the beach

theme,,it really beautiful I loved it.it was more like a normal daily dress but pretty.

Josh: put it on.

Me: Noway you will see on Saturday .

Josh: babie please

Me: no babie.

Shanny took the dress and left with it  
„her dress was blue ,the color of water  
„Andrea was going to be in his own  
more like casual wear but really nice  
matching my dress .chris was matching  
Shanny's dress .all was settled anyway  
we decided to go to the beach,,I put on  
my bikini and tied a shawl ,,shanny had  
her bikini on and the boys were in shorts  
„.it was really nice people were staring  
at us as we walked out of the hotel I was



admiring my baes body those abs hai...  
We bought juice and fruits on the way...it  
wasnt really packed since it was during  
the week ,most people were at work and  
at home so we had the beach to our  
selves. They decided to play games but i  
wanted to rest instead so I went to sit  
on the beach chair that Andrea brought  
for me. I was exhausted I wanted to  
sleep. I had my shades on and my  
veranda hat,, I left them to play volleyball.

I think I slept for just 30 minutes I woke up with a scream when the ball hit my stomach it was really painful. I got up to sit properly my side was sore .Andrea came running chris was shouting at Rio who had punched the ball.

Josh: are you OK babie ????

Me: I think so.

Josh: you think so ,come on let's go.

Me: where?? I will be fine.

Josh: I'm not asking you I'm telling you  
let's go.

I tried getting up but it was really painful,,

I dont know how he punched it honestly it really hit me hard. Andrea held my hand „he couldn't carry me I was too heavy „he put on his t shirt then we took a taxi to the hospital all of us.I really felt bad I had stopped the fun„I should have just slept in the hotel I dont know why I had decided to sleep when others were playing ball.anyway we got to the hospital and I was quickly attended to„I almost laughed when I saw the same doctor.he was staring at me trying to remember me.

Me: yes it's me the triplets lady I'm back again.

Doc: now I know!!!! Sarah how could I forget and your fiancée „what is it this time.

Me: I got hit by a ball on the beach my side is really painful it hit me hard.

He put me on the stretcher bed and took me to examine me,,Josh was allowed to come but the rest had to wait.he did an ultrasound scan ....

Doc: OK you just got bruised a lil,,luckly it didnt hit the babys head as you can see your babys head is on the side at the moment,,

Me: they started kicking today.

I said that with a smile on my face,,Josh was holding my hand all the way.

Doc: thats good news ,,they look great everything is great Sarah ,,you really are taking care of yourself,,how's your back though.

Me: it gets painful here and there but I'm OK,,I'm here to get married by the way..

Doc:it that sooo I'm happy for you guys when is the wedding .

Me: on Saturday we were really hoping you could come,,we were on our way anyway before all this happened.



Doc: I would love to come and witness your wedding ...

Josh: it will be on the beach Saturday at 9 o'clock,, reception at 2 ...

Doc: I will definitely come,, anyway I will give you something to ease off the pain okay!!!!dont worry everything is fine ,,it seems you will be due very soon are you ready.

me: I'm not lol I'm scared.

Josh: I can't wait these buddies need to play soccer with me.

Doc : hahaha I get you,do you already know the sex of the babies???

Me: no we dont know yet.

Doc : do you wanna know

Josh: yees

Me: lol what can I say

Doc : okaaasy let's see ,, okay there we go theres a boy and another boy aaahhh the last one is hiding I cant really see.

Josh: oh yes my soccer team yeeees!!!!

Me: I hope it's a girl because I want a girl.

Andrea was soo excited he wanted at least two boys thats what he had been saying.

He gave me something to ease of the pain,,he also rubbed rubbed my side,,I was already feeling Better,, we got back to shanny and them that still looked tense.

Me: I'm good guys let's go back.

Rio: are you sure,,I really feel bad.

Me: dont worry I'm good.

Rio: Chris wanted to kill me it seems he wants to kill me for a zlot of things.

Chris: you have a tendency of not knowing when to stop cousin.

Rio: Shanny this guy is too rough ,,come

and let me show you the life hey.

Josh: guys please.

Me: by the way I'm having two boys!!!

Chris: yeeees Andrea and Chris lol.

Shanny: and the other???

Josh: it was hiding we couldn't see.

Shanny: thats the girl anga achinyara  
kuonererwa ne boys.

Rio: lol you are soo cute Shanny



Shanny: lol thanks Rio.

Chris: you are soo cute shanny ....he said that in a weird voice imitating Rio lol

We left the hospital and went back to the hotel,,the rest of the guys went back to the beach but Josh and I went back to the hotel.I had to call mom and tell her we got there safely. I didnt tell her I had to see the doctor,, knowing her she

would get on the plane to cpt asap. I slept for a while,, I woke up around 6 ,, Andrea was busy massaging my feet, I was really enjoying pregnancy after all,, I was being treated like a Queen even though Andrea was a bit harsh sometimes. Shanny came to check up on me 30 minutes later. Josh went out and left us.

Shanny: how are you feeling.

me: I should ask how you are copying with your boys???

Shanny: I have decided to ignore them.

Me: who do you like.

Shanny: do I have to say??

Me: chris lol.

shanny: he's a little too possessive .

Me: he will relax.

we met again for dinner after dinner we went to play cards in my room.... We decided to have soo much fun before the elders came.

End of chapter 61

Kaydie loves you all happy reading.

[4/4, 00:08] +27 74 506 8107: Dream  
lover

Book now on sale do not share

Story by kaydie

0773812044

Chapter 63

Andrea

I rushed for the door she was already walking in the corridor I held her hand and she pushed me away from her,,a day before the wedding here veduwe she walked soo fast and knocked on aunts door,,I tried to hold her again and she slapped me.I had never seen her so pissed off before ..

Me: babie listen let's go back please let's go and talk in private „its not what you are thinking.

I held her hand and she slapped me again,,ndakanzwa nawo mambama..aunt opened the door and sarah went in ndokubva ndapindawo imomo.APA she was now crying manje..I tried to think kuti what happened but I had no idea of who had taken the pic and sent to sarah.



Aunt: ko what's going on chii.sarah why are you crying.

Me: please tell her kuti its not what she thinks it is please aunt please.

Aunt: well you haven't told me anything have you.

Me: someone sent her a photo of me and some stripper at the bar last night.

Sarah: so thats what you went there for,,what time did you come back????huh Andrea you went sleeping around two nights before our wedding couldn't you just wait??? Aunt ask him couldn't he wait.???

Aunt: okay sarah dear relax OK ,,let me

see the pic.

I took out Sarah's phone and showed aunt the pic vakabva vangoshama and looked at me neziso rekuti wandinyadzisa. APA my wifie was in tears ,,I walked up to her ndaida kumubata but hey simba rakabva ipapo ndakarishaya she pushed me ndikadonha ....she was fuming ,,APA my mom and dad vanga vauya they were in their room.,,I had to fix it fast before

zvavhiringika.I took aunt on the side  
kunotaura navo „door ravo I had locked  
already kuti sarah asabude.

Me: aunt I swear nothing happened „

Aunt : this is sooo embarrassing and  
degrading imagine hama dzemukadzi  
dziripano if they learn about this what  
will happen even baba vasarah

vakasvika vakanzwa about this what will happen?? There won't be any wedding..why did you guys lose control „we told you not to go,but you didnt listen pamuchato panosimuka mhepo Joshua ko chiiko nhai.

I really explained to tete about what happened,, zvese hazvo ,,

Aunt: but now how will she be convinced  
APA murikuchemedza munhu in her  
condition unoda vana vatsve ne bp here  
iwewe ???

Me: aunt please I need you now more  
than ever please., help me out „I have  
never seen her this angry.

Sarah akangosimuka headed for the  
door aiita kunge munhu arikuvhiringika

brain,,aunt went to her and held her,,ini  
ndaisatodiwa anyway close...

Aunt : sarah listen to me

Sarah: I wanna go and I wanna go now ...

Aunt: yes you will go but you will go after  
tataura..

Sarah: did you see the other pic when the girl was kissing him,,,did you see aunt ??? Did you..

Aunt yes I did ,,sarah breath okay ,,its not what it seems ndainzwa nyaya yacho relax ...

She walked coming towards me she



stood in front of me..ndaitofunga kuti  
ndicharohwa futi because aifemeruka.

Sarah: so I'm not good enough for you  
right????

Me: mami you are...

Sarah: ndafutisa hanti,,I'm no longer  
sexy enough for you handiti thats why  
you went for the strippers that were

sexy for you.

Me: no babie she came to me .

Sarah: liar

Me: babie to me you are the sexiest woman in the world.

Sarah: no I'm not „maybe my big

stomach turns you off,,, it does right tell me Andrea..????

Me: am I not the one who said let it grow big for the wedding I want the babies present ...wakanaka babie wangu..

Sarah: yet you changed your mind.

Me: mami I didn't.

Sarah: then how could you,,,,how could you do this to me Andrea?? How could you spoil my wedding when I trusted you Andrea „you were my everything.

Me: I'm still your everything.

Sarah: no Andrea you are not,,I'm leaving „I'm going back home take your house back „I will just keep the babies „take your ring even.

She held her hand to pull off the ring ndakabva ndamubata zvinesimba „she tried fighting but ndakamubata nesimba rese and she broke down.....she cried ndakamubata my aunt unlocked the door then she left ndakavanzwa locking from outside ,,,...I knelt down in front of Sarah I held her stomach and the babies kicked even she got a shock ,,they kept kicking.

" feel the babies sarah even they dont want what's happening...

" you have hurt me too deep.

" I know but just give me a chance to tell you what happened don't I deserve that much,,I can't lose you mami,, not in this lifetime and surely not in the next."

" I wanna go home Andrea I wanna go

home.

" not until you marry me „we will stay locked up in this hotel for days ,weeks or months until you marry me.

She just stood staring at me...I made her sit down comfortably.

" are you going to let me explain????

She nodded,,then I took time explaining all that happened to her.

" if you want we can go to the bar tender right now I won't have to speak to him,,he will tell you everything that happened last night because the whole time I was chatting to him achitoseka



what the boys wear doing.yes the girl came ndakavarairwa and hugged me but I told her to get lost ,,when she came to dance on my lap I told her to disappear ndisati ndamurova and believe me babie I even told her she couldn't come close to you...

I dont know who sent you those photos but that person had a motive that is to stop the wedding,,think about it babie why would that person take pics and send you the pics...

Sarah: I dont know OK...

Me: think babie think,,I need you to believe me,,please mami,,you are my life,,I wouldnt even think of doing this to you,,, you know me babie,,you know this is not me.

I took her hand,,she allowed me to hold it,,I put it by my heart.

Me: Feel it babie ,,feel my heart it only beats for you and I swear on my babies I did not touch her,,I didnt kiss her and I did not even entertain her.I know it looks bad but whoever took the pics is the person who set me up.

Sarah: but noone knows you here,,who is jealous enough to set you up Andrea.

Me: just tell me you believe me sarah please mai 3 please ,,I'm begging you just this once,,dont even think about letting me go.unondisiya naani Sarah naani babie.

I saw her teary eyes again...

Me: stop cryin please.

Sarah : its because I love you Andrea  
and I can't stand another woman being  
like that with you,,understand me.

Me: I understand you completely and I  
would be furious too if I had seen a guy  
on you like that...

Sarah: why do things have to be like this we are supposed to be happy..

Me: then dont let anyone come between us,,when we walk out of here it will be like nothing happened,, I promise I will find whoever set me up....

Sarah: so you never did anything...??

Me: i swear on my life I did not .

Sarah : saka kiss me then.

I took a deep sigh and I went to kiss her  
„she stood up and hugged me !ike she  
didnt wanna let me go,,I held her face  
and kissed her lips and forehead.

Me: mai 3 une hasha eish wandirova but

.

Sarah: I'm sorry ba 3.

Me: please dont dare try to leave me I  
won't let you go gara waziva



Sarah: if its noone we know then I think its one of your cousins that you went with because how did that person know my number....

Me: huh????

Sarah: you get what I'm saying????

Me: I think I know who anyway come  
lets go.

Theres only one guy stupid enough to do  
that,,,, Rio.. I tried to open the door and it  
was unlocked meaning aunt was  
outside ,,she came inside and told us to  
sit down...

Aunt: I'm glad that you guys fixed this without a lot of people knowing about it,,Joshua wakura iwewe I dont expect all this,,,sarah thank you for trusting him,I also want to know who planned this but for now stay focused and get married ,,I know the devil is at work ,,I'm happy you managed to over come this ,,I dont wanna talk much I will speak to you guys after the wedding chibudai muno..and sarah please for the sake of those 3 ,,control your anger.

Sarah: I'm sorry aunt ,,

Aunt : no need to be sorry. Chiendai..

We got up and left ,,we got to my room  
and found shanny and Chris fighting  
,,Chris trying to hold Shanny....

Me: and then?????

Shanny: ask him!!

She was already walking out the door  
then I blocked her and locked it...

Me: Chris maitanei????

Tight bro I dont even know who sent her  
some crazy stupid pics.

Me: oh her too????

Chris: what do you mean ???

Me: someone sent Sarah the same pics,look shanny chill okay,,all this was a set up and I think I know who did it...

Chris: Rio.

Me: my suspect,,look he said I was showing off when I was praising sarah then when I spoke to him bout you and him,,he said you show off too much then he planned a night out drinking,,we got there he said wanted a bachelor's party and started dancing with the strippers,, he sent the girls and took photos it was all planned well.

Chris: I'm going to kill the bustard screw family this and that I can't have such



kind of family I can't  
„ndirikunopedzerana naye nhasi like  
now..

Sarah: no chris please I dont want  
tension at my wedding please do this for  
me ...

Shanny was just standing looking out  
the window..chris went to her and held

her hand ,,they kept staring at each other  
vari pa pause like they always did,,I took  
my phone and took a photo of them,,I  
needed to remind them one day,,,,,they  
stood there,,I think they understood  
each other like that,,next thing they  
hugged each other and they started  
kissing like they were soo hungry for  
each other .I captured all that on  
camera.I turned and looked at mai 3  
ndikabva ndamupawo kiss yake .

We decided not to talk about the issue

until after the wedding,, takazoswera tavakufara most of the relatives had arrived ,,some were arriving in the morning,,we all met for lunch but I could see Rio a bit tense ..I wanted to tear him apart ndakazomusiya hangu for sarahs sake...the grown ups left for shopping just after lunch vakatisiya tega ndipo pakatanga firimu ra shanny and Chris,, they were all over each other zvakarwadza Rio..

Me: shanny and Chris please get a room.

Chris: I want the world to know that it's her that I'm into.

Rio: so chris did you tell shanny about the strippers last night...takazokuziva here wavatirira

Shanny: he told me Rio and I think it was a nice experience thanks for the pics though I leant a thing or two.

He looked shocked and got up achibva aenda „maybe shanny was done with him but I wasnt,,,I almost lost my wife because of him..... Sarah and I parted after lunch,,,I was only going to see her at the alter . I took a deep breath,..!!!

End of chapter 63

Kaydie loves you all happy reading

[4/4, 00:08] +27 74 506 8107: Dream  
lover

Book now on sale do not share

Story by kaydie

0773812044

Chapter 52.

Andrea.

The happiest day of my life „sarah said yes.I felt like a brand new man,,I made her happy,,,how she cried looking at the triplets „looking at the house and our photo.I didnt really know how to impress her but my efforts paid off she was happy. We drove home „I could see she was tired ..I carried her into the house ,she was no longer my girlfriend by my fiancée.she was looking hot in the dress,perfect fit showing off the right parts.I helped her take it off,,she was wearing white inside like a princess she was. She smelled great.I carried her on to the bed I wanted her badly but I remembered her back was sore.I felt sorry so I just held her in my arms.her



perfume though was telling me another story,,after a while I felt her lick my ear and I closed my eyes.I was trying to resist her with every vein in me but this was Sarah, my weakness. She had her hands on abs and she whispered

" daddy have me for desert.

I smiled at the naughty woman who had switched from an innocent girl to a very naughty woman.

" is my desert ready??? I asked kissing her neck.

" your desert is melting . she said

" and your back????

" my back and punani are two different things .

" your hair looks pretty.

" thank you daddy.

I took off the bra and threw it away ,I slid my hand in her thong and dipped my finger in her punani and teased her.she got up from the bed,, she had us in a 6 9 position ,,I was licking her and she was sucking me ,,her punani was right in my face smelling fresh.I ate her up like I

was eating a mango,,her juices kept on increasing we were both wild like really two wild animals for about 5 min we enjoyed each other like that. She was breathless I moved her and we got into the scissors position where we just locked my word she went wild..her movements were crazy I worried about her back.we rocked like that for a while until she picked up speed.

"Andrea daddy

" yes mami

" only I should feel like this.

" yes mami only you.

" oh daddy what's my name?

" sarah

" say my name Andrea.

" sarah

" Andrea kani ndokuda iwewe.

" ndokuda iwewe mami.

" Andrea save me kani

" chiuya mami.

" I wanna cry.

" then cry mami.

I felt her strong vibrations and

something in her chainditekenyedza the head of my shaft,,I wondered what it was but it felt great.she couldn't stop calling me and I could see them tears,,she really came hard I thought she would faint.she tasted better everytime we made love ,,I came out and went on top of her,,akandivhurira mukadzi wangu ndainyatsonzwa kuti ndini Andrea wa sarah.ndosaka ndaipengereka mhani mukadzi ndainzwa kumuda uyu.she was like

"Daddy,,,daddy ipapo

" APA here mami

" yes daddy a little slower.

" soo here babie

" ehe daddy,,aaaaaaah daddy

She had her hand on my balls,,then she moved her hand to my shaft guiding it in and out.I was losing my mind.



" sarah I can't hold it .

" wait daddy wait.

How was I going to hold longer with what she was doing,,I knew only one trick,,I reached for her nipples ,one hand touching and my mouth sucking ,,I had stopped riding then i put my hand ipapo pacho paimupengesa on her punani,,gumbo rikachiwedzera kuvhurwa ,,all she could do was was moan

ndokubva ndasimudzira zvinyoro nyoro  
ndichinoisvitsa mukati kati,, ndakanzwa  
ndabatwa ndikanzwa nzwara ndikaziva  
ndananga chaipo I saw her body  
ichimerera ndikawedzerwa speed and  
she screamed tichipedzerana  
ndainyatsonzwa kuyamwiwa mukati  
ndikaramba ndirimo until apedza.slowly  
ndakabva ndabuda .

" Andrea.

" yes

" kiss me.

I kissed her and we dozed off like that. I don't even know what time she woke up but she woke up earlier than me „I opened my eyes the sun was out. sarah came in with a tray of food. I was actually very hungry. she placed it on the bed. I wanted to go and wash my face but she said sit. She came back with a warm wet towel and wiped my face till clean. I wanted to take the food and eat

but she stopped me and fed me,her eyes were full of love hanzi paunodiwa unongozviwonerera wega so „noone has to tell you unozviona wega.she fed me til! I was full and she wiped my mouth.

" ndaita sei to deserve all this.

" you were amazing last night.

" so were you.

" there's no man who can please me like you Andrea.

" I wanna be your only man Sarah.forgive me andidi newe sarah.

" kana neni andidi newe Andrea,, I get jealous when you are not with me,,there are soo many pretty girls out there and you are very sexy man Drea ,,it hurts me when I tell you that I love you and then its like you doubt me sometimes,, ndopererwa kuti ndokuudza sei kuti daddy ndoda imimi chete.you are all that I believe in,,you Drea.

I took her into my arms.

Feel my heart babe „it beats for you only„I'm sorry if I seem like I doubt „I don't doubt your love I just wish it was only you and me in the world.I stayed with her like that for a while letting our hearts connect.we finally broke of the

hug and decided to shower,,sarah had showered already so I showered alone.I came back the bed was made already the room was clean there were clothes on the bed for me to wear.woow that felt good.I went to the kitchen and found her cleaning up.

" babie you need to stop and rest.

" will do just now.

" your feet are swelling up, come here.

" just now okay.

She came and sat down and put her legs on my laps ,I began massaging her feet.she was falling asleep and I let her rest ,I went to get a small sheet and covered her.



I sat next to her „watching her breathe  
„her pretty face ,she looked cute.I was  
going through some wedding venues „I  
wasnt sure what type of wedding she  
wanted but I wanted nothing but the  
best.she woke up around lunch  
time,,she really slept hard .

" sleeping beauty „hie

" how long was I out for

" its lunch time

" that's pretty long what you busy googling??

" wedding venues,,, I don't know what kind of wedding you want?.

" I want something private ,,not too many people and a night wedding.

" you don't want a grand wedding??

" no I just want you present and your signature on the certificate.

" hahaha my signature huh.

" yes lol even a court wedding I don't mind.

" no court wedding you deserve a princess's wedding.

" I'm serious Andrea.

" OK babie I heard you „we will talk about that next week.

" I'm hungry.

" I know let's go to KFC.

I went to the bedroom to change and get my car keys. Sarah called out to me that my phone was ringing,, I told her to answer. I took my keys and went out ..

" ma said come kumba right now.

" which mom „your mom or my mom?

" your mom who is now my mom so our mom in chisipiti.

" lol oh OK let's go.

" she said you not me.

" still let's go.

Sarah went to change i grabbed an apple for her then we left ,we passed by the shops and bought her same order and she bought a slice of cake for my mother.I wondered what was wrong kumba kwandaitomhanyiswa kudaro. Ndakasvika mama vakamira pa door her face didnt look happy,,she greeted sarah and she took me on the side.

" wauyirei na sarah?

" I couldn't leave her ko chii???

She didnt answer vakangoti handei....I  
looked at sarah and she looked at me  
and we got into the house there was a  
lady akagara pasi „dad was there  
vakarovawo serious patakati tinogara  
ndiye dhuma na Hilda,,

Sarah looked at me confused „takabva  
tagara tese pa sofa one.

Me: mama ko munhu uyu arikuitei

pano???

Mom: hamheno ndotovhunza iwe hanzi  
wamuti auye kuno.

Me: matii „iwe Hilda ndakapedzisira  
kutura newe riini???

Hilda: nezuro pawaiti enda kumba kwa  
mhamha.

Me: iwe wakakwana here iwe saka pano  
urikutsvaga ani manje because andigare



pano.

Mom: Sarah mwanangu dai wambobuda  
I don't want you stressed anditi.

Me: no mhamha musiyei agare  
muno,,she's my wife andidi azofunga  
zvimwe..iwe Hilda taura nyaya yako you  
are wasting my time.

I was already feeling irritated ,and pissed  
off zvemadhaka ndozvandanga

ndisingade.I got up Sarah achibva  
andibata ruoko kuti gara pasi.

Mom wako uyu arikuti iwe wakamupa  
urwere hwe sick pedzezvo akabva  
nhumbu yako yanga ine 3 months a  
week ago????

Me: what.

Hilda: ko nhai Josh sei uchindidaro

iwewe right now you are pretending like  
u don't know how come,,nezuro chaiye  
wakanditi enda kunamhamha because  
kumba kwako pane zviru kuitika

„unozviziva kuti I was pregnant hembe  
dzemwana wanga watotanga kutenga

„the disease you gave me ndiyoyakanzi  
yakakonzesera ndiite miscarriage,,

mhamha zvenyu murikuona sarah uyo  
ndiye munhu arikuvhiringa zvinhu pakati

pangu na Josh,he promised to marry

me,,all the time anga achiuya achirara

kumba promising me zvinhu

zvakanwanda,,we have been together 6

years chaidzo muvhunzei.

Mom: is it true kuti you have been together 6 years

Me: mom I was with her for that long but not anymore.

Mom: was she pregnant???

Me: mama she's lying

Dad: nhai musikana ini andidi zvisina basa wauri kuona uyo ndiye muroora wangu,,matambiro amaiita na Josh atimazive Josh ari kuti urikutaura

manyepo saka usati wandinyangadza  
chibva pano .

Hilda : andibve pano nekuti zvaakaita  
Zvakandirwadza,,haangandipe sick  
pedzezvo wondiitisa miscarriage saka  
munoti vekumba kwedu vanoti  
chii,,ashamisirei Sarah inga mukadzi  
seni wani,, pamurume pachotogara  
tese.

Sarah: Andrea I don't like this.

Andrea : relax mami I dont know what stupid game she's playing but I'm going to prove her wrong.

I looked at mukadzi wangu anga aakufemera padenga nehasha,,

Me: mami dzora hashha handiti.

Mom: hazvigone,,muroora wangu is sarah uyo,,they got engaged nezuro chaiye,,she's the one waakandiunzira pano,,iwe wauya wega kuratidza kuti hunhu ahuna and urikutopindura baba vepano rough.

Me:mama garai naye ndirikuuya

I got up and took sarah „we got in the car and drove off.

" mami

" yes

" don't be angry handiti

" is she telling truth about the std and the pregnancy??

" no babie she's not.



" so where are we going

" to get proof .

We drove home and I took my laptop,,I went back home kwana mhamha ,,I took my laptop and went through her photos and put right in front of her.

Me: mama munhu uyu ihure rinonzi hure,,  
I came with proof mungazonditi  
ndinonyepa and I don't want sarah to  
doubt me,,uyu wamuri kuona it's Hilda  
neumwe muface ku holiday inn i found  
out kuti anonzi simba,,uyu next  
uyu,,anonzi munashe varikubva palodge  
,uyu andizive Zita rake, then uyu anonzi  
Marcus he is my friend waari kudanana  
naye and this is Jayden uye uye wekuda  
Ku framer nyaya kuna sarah.

Hilda: wait Jay ndiani???

Me: izvozvo zvandataura you are  
sleeping with Sarah's ex

Ndakaona munhu atarisa pasi  
nekunyara mama vakarova maoko  
nekupererwa chaiko. Ndakasimuka  
ndikananga paari ndikati simuka ,mama  
simukai let's go.

We all got up and got into the car.I drove  
to the doctor Hilda aakuramba kuburuka.

" I'm giving you 5 sec to get out of my car.

She got out and we went in,,I told the doctor to check chirwere chaitaurwa ,,so I asked the doctor to check her,,sarah and I,,we sat there in 15 min the results were there ,,none of us had such an infection. Mama just shook her head.we went mu room me scan and the doctor checked chibereko cha Hilda and everything.

doc: there's no traces to show that she suffered any miscarriage,, actually the results prove that she can't have babies her womb is damaged.

Me: you are saying she never ever got pregnant???

Doc: no she can't get pregnant .

Me:thank you doctor.

Ndakabva ndamubata ruoko ndikabuda naye panze,,Aida kutiza but ndamubata zvine simba ,,I took my phone ndikatambidza sarah and told her to go through ma messages angu na Hilda ,, the day randakamuramba.

" mami did you find them??

" yes

" show my mother.

She showed my mother mama vakapererwa „takabva tapinda mumota ndikalocker ma door,we drove back to my mothers house ndakamubata ruoko and got into the house ndokubva ndananga naye Ku bedroom kwangu.

" handiti you wanna be my wife uda kugara pano.

" I'm sorry Josh.

" Maya hausu.

My mom and sarah had followed but I locked the door ndikavati garai panze.

" babie open the door uda kuita sei.



" sarah ibva ipapo

" I'm not leaving.

" fine gara.

Ndakatora bhande ndikatanga kurova  
munhu.munhu akaridza mhere  
ndakaramba ndichirova chete  
sendirikurova Mwana ndiye one mukadzi  
wandakatanga kurova

Chihombe chandiri kukurovera is lying to my mother ,,then lying to my wife then lying to me,,,iwewe andina basa newe ndoda kurova demon riri pauri kusvika raenda

Her: josh sorry hako andiite futi ndisiye hangu ndiyende .

Ndakakanda bhande kure ,,I felt like

raisarova „ndakamuridza nekuseri  
kweruoko „ndairova mambama chete  
and kumeso chete.ndakanzwa daddy  
vaakudaidzira kuti vhura door unouraya  
munhu but ndanga ndatogarwa chaiko  
ndakarova kusvika daddy vapaza door  
vakandibata.

Dad: Joshua siya benzi iri rinofira  
mumaoko ako ane ngozi munhu uyu.

Ndakapukunyuka ndikanomuchika  
pachest,,

Me: chitaura kuti photo ya Sarah waiitei  
nayo?

Ndakamutsika futi akazhamba that's  
when she confessed zvese zvaanga  
aita,,I was right it was her anga aedza  
kukuvadza sarah.

Hilda: I'm soo sorry hako Sarah I

shouldn't have tried to harm you,,right now I struggle wit my chest when I tried to hurt you ndipo pandakazvikuvadza muchest trying to hurt you,I love Josh sarah and giving him up kuti utore hako has not been easy,,imagine right now munhu ouya okutorera it's very painful,,,Josh uri kundikuvadza chest yakakuvara kare,,Sarah only you can cure me please .

Sarah: I saw you the day I felt the pain,,and what do you mean I can cure you I'm not a doctor.

Hilda: gogo said I should ask for forgiveness and if you forgive me ndookuti ndipore.

Sarah: if you promise to stop all your tricks

Hilda: ndapfidza sarah I'm done.

Sarah akamboramba akanyarara  
ndakazoonna munhu aakuti I forgive you.

Me: imbondiudza kuti n'anga yako iripapi  
ndoda kutangira ipapo andisati  
ndapedza newe.

Hilda: gogo vasiye hako Josh vanga  
vakatondiudza kuti ndisiyane newe ,even  
when I tried hurting sarah ndanga

ndaenda kune imwe n'anga  
ndikazoponera kwagogo ndoda kufa.

Me: I'm telling you munhu wese  
aripano,,sarah is my wife,,I love her  
,,andikude Hilda ,,my wife is pregnant as  
you can see ,,I'm cutting ties with you for  
good andidi kukuona padhuze neni  
kanapadhuze na sarah.



End of chapter 52.

Kaydie loves you all happy reading.

[4/4, 00:08] +27 74 506 8107: Dream  
lover

Book on sale do not Share

Story by kaydie

0773812044

Chris.

So much of a brother „he couldn't even

get there on time „a brother I hadn't seen in months I sat there waiting for him I had really missed home.its never soo rosey out there when you are all alone „just being home with family is much more a greater feeling than any other „I couldn't wait to see Andrea „at lot had happened and I needed all the juicy secrets I needed to hear.I was feeling hungry just waiting there„my phone was out ,I had been playing games just for entertainment and I forgot I needed the battery.I was getting annoyed just sitting there,I was not the guy who was patient „if I said 20 min„it had to be 20 mins, very very time conscious „I picked up my bags to walk

away .just as I was about to make a step I saw them and woow,,,,Shanny. I wasn't expecting her to be there I hadn't even told her that I was coming,, i just stood there I wasnt sure whether to walk or to sit back down.

She stood staring at me and I stood staring at her I don't know what it was about me and her that put us on pause all the time.I had been with girls,, still with girls lol ,,not that I was a player,I

was not I was just not ready for a serious relationship chete,,so most of my friends were kissing friends to be exact.I shifted my eyes to Sarah,, wow vana vanga vakazvarwa zvawo nowonder my brother aivhiringika sarah was a goddess wainanzvira wakamutarisa pardon me I was not being dirty minded but yaa mmmm,, that's all I can say. Vakasvika where I was like they wanted to laugh at me already ndakangokasika kutarisa pasi like I was putting my bags down.

Andrea hugged me,,then I hugged sarah..  
Ndakabva ndasticker looking at shanny  
iye she did the same .

Josh: asi maiswa pa pause .

I finally walked up to her and hugged

her,anga ane ka sexiness kainakidza,,her  
body was warm ndakatanga kufunga  
zvakawanda hugging ndakazoita kunzi...

Sarah: breath guys we are here.

Josh: lol ayas

Me: shanny how did you know I was  
coming

Her: I didnt ,,I thought we were dropping  
off Josh who was going to Capetown,,

Josh: surprise.

Shanny: but you guys „couldn't you just tell me that Chris was coming.

Sarah: you were going to say no!

Me: and why were you going to say no you are supposed to be my buddie shanny.



Shanny: its good to meet you too my buddie lol,, why didnt you tell me that you were coming ?????

Me: I wanted to surprise you but I guess we both got surprised lol,,,you are very pretty in person.

Shanny: you are not bad yourself.

Me: I would have preferred being told I'm handsome.

Shanny: and those would have been your words not mine.

Me: ouch,,,Sarah should be my buddie  
she's sweet you are soo rough.

Josh: is it already time for the drama???.?

Sarah let's go home please.

So we left the airport,, Andrea was  
driving with his wife to be and I was

sitting at the back with shanny,,we both sat at the far end of the seat.Andrea kept looking back and laughing ikabva yapindirwa na Sarah tese takazongotanga kubvaruka nekuseka.it was nice just laughing for I don't know what ,we headed to my parents house ,,mom was already waiting pagate as if ndanga ndanzi andisi kusvika .I had missed her genuine smile she came and gave me one loong hug that almost suffocated me.

Me:mama ndakura kani hug yenyu

inondimakisa.

Her: kuti pane musikana wako here.

Ndakangonzwa vanhu vaakuseka ....

Me: mama hanziiko nhai

Mom: sarah muroora wangu welcome

my daughter.

Sarah: I thought kuti the love has been taken by bamnini Chris „ndanga ndaakufa nejealous .

Mom: aiwa he's my son and you are my daughter so square square,,, ko Shanny why are you hiding there come and give me a hug....

They all hugged munongoziva vakadzi makuhwa anotangwa pasina ati ngatichipindai mumba.we got into the

house mom had prepared a feast „we  
sat down to eat ndanga ndaakufa  
nenzara.

Mom: sarah mbiri yako yenzara I know  
my dear gara wadya.

Me: hezvo gulez what's going on  
murikurwisana ne food zvaitasei.

Andrea: uchazviona kana aane nhumbu.

Me: ani wacho.

I don't know why takabva tangotarisisana  
na Shanny uyo akabva anzvengesa  
maziso.

Mom: you are soo quiet today shanny  
what's wrong,,is the food not good  
enough ,,tingazvigone here zvaunobika  
iwewe ....

Andrea: ane amunyararidza leave her alone.

Mom: ndianiko nhai asi wadenhwa muroad.

Shanny: lol mama don't listen to them „I'm tired chete.

I looked at her and winked ndikabva ndabatwa na sarah.



Sarah: Bamnini are you okay „makuvara ziso here let me take a look.

Andrea: don't worry arikuvadza achamurapa..

Vakabva vabvaruka futi kuseka „mom just shook her head vakatitarisa tese she couldn't really understand what was

going on,,they were making fun of me and Shanny.anyway I didnt know I would find her that attractive,,her eyes were big and gorgeous,, she was not slim but she was full figured with a flat tummy hake but full figured ,,I kept stealing glances looking at her lips as she chewed her food.ndakazorohwa negokora na Andrea kuti zvakwana wavakumakisa.

After lunch I took Andrea on the side ,,I really needed to talk to him.we left the ladies with mom in the house and went

outside you never know walls have eyes .

Me: why didnt you tell me its a family yema high breed.

Him: I hope you are not including my wife in your little fantasy.

Me: your wife is a goddess braa

andimukwanisa but shanny,,, I like her  
„hook me up.

Him: I brought her as a surprise what  
more do you want.?

Me: I donno man just tell her something  
nice about me.

Him: that you switch from girl 1 to girl 2  
in seconds,,,that's you are a player???  
No thanks I don't wanna get in her bad

books.

Me: I can change for her man...besides I change girls because they don't know how to make me stay.

Him: what an excuse anyway she's a very cheeky one go easy go slow. Plus kumba kwavo kunotemeswa munhu huni,I mean muti wese.

Me: what do you mean kutemeswa huni.

He told me what he had to go thru for sarah lol I laughed.

Me: he's old fashioned I see.

Him: itopinda neyekuda kudzidziswa kubika shaa ndoinotoita because that's

her department. She's a caterer.

Me: uda ndipfeke apron une hutsinye.

Him: you asked me and I told you,, other than that I don't know. You have a month .

Me: a month is enough.

Him: if you are going to hurt her please stay away Chris andidi kumakiswa kuna tezvara vangu.

Me: I never get into a relationship with an intention of hurting these females Andrea.

Him: she's not any female she's my sister in-law too so please be on your best behaviour.



We chatted for a while longer „we went back into the house we found mom laughing with her two daughters laughing like best friends it was soo cute.we joined in nyaya ndokubva dzapera we just looked at each other na Andrea so obviously it was us being talked about.

We chilled for a while then we went to

drop them off ....we went back to my parents house and we all spent the night there.I couldn't stop thinking about shanny,,we spoke on app for hours I think we slept around one we were both exhausted,,, the next day we went to church,,,our family and Shanny's family ,,we were Catholics so we met by the cathedral that's when I met the rest of the family members.Monday we went out with sarah to buy furniture for her house,,women are horrible haa kufamba nevakadzi I death sentence ,,she couldnt decide on a lot of things,,ndakanzwa nekungovhunzwa." Do you think the sofas are nice enough,,,do you think the color is fine,,,do you think Andrea will

love these oh my goodness.

Ndakapedzisira ndafonera Andrea wacho.

Me: mukadzi wako anoshupa shaa she can't seem to decide,, everything zvirikungonzi do you think Andrea will like this wadii wauya naye ndaakumutiza.

Him: lol mutengere ma chips she will

think better „her brain functions clearly  
when she eats fries ....

Me: huh??? Why fries???

Him: craving „she eats those everyday  
„I'm telling you zviyedze uone.

I went back to her achingoshupana na Shanny.

Me:Maiguru handei tinodya ma chips.

Sarah: why are you saying that now,,we should have gone long time ??? And who told you I like chips???

Me: who else ??! You husband.

Sarah : lol Andrea nhai.

Shanny: ko inini

Me: uri first lady wangu hande.

So we drove to Nandos where I was made to buy double portion for Sarah Vamwe Tichidya 1 portion, I looked at her eating ndikafa hangu nekuseka ,,

Me: Shanny aren't you going to feed me???

Shanny: takatanga riini kudyisana???

Me: totanga nhasi.

Shanny: kwana

Me: hauzive romance

Shanny: so feeding you I romance ???

Me: yea



Shanny: so you want me to romance you.

Me: kkkkkk ehe romance me

Sarah : sies on you guys I'm going.

Me: why can't she romance me ?????imi  
na Andrea munoita sei.

Sarah: oh no ndakuenda.

Shanny akaramba akanditarisa  
zvekuperera we drove back to the  
furniture shop,,and yes thanks to  
Andrea,,the fries trick worked we  
managed to buy most of the things  
.whilst waiting for the delivery we had  
to meet the interior decor lady,,,of which  
we should have just met her before  
going to buy,,vakadzi Havana order  
sure.,the furniture was beautiful she just

needed help setting it up,,at least that was for the next day.

Whilst she was finalising her staff i took shanny on the side.

Me: shanny are you cooking for the get together????

Her: yes why.

Me: I wanna cook too.

Her: lol are you crazy????

Me: I'm serious I love the kitchen but you will have to help me on a lot of things ndiri dofo.

Her: so why cook when you can't cook.

Me: I wanna learn OK „I heard you are good.

Her: from who??

Me: my mom.

Her: oh

Me: so is it okay???

Her: lol will see.

Me: please shanny I wanna contribute something also.

Her: fine „,you can cook with me.

yeeeeeeeeeeeeees

End of chapter 56.

Kaydie loves you all happy reading.D 15

[4/4, 00:08] +27 74 506 8107: Dream  
lover

Book now on sale do not share.

Story by kaydie



0773812044

Chapter 62.

Andrea.

Two days to go before getting married  
the excitement was too much I couldn't

contain it,,I kept stealing glances at my beautiful fiancée who looked beautiful eating oranges that I had cut for her,there was this sexiness in her eyes that I couldn't resist anyway I hadn't touched her since the day she got hit by the ball,,,,I was saving all that for the honeymoon... I wanted her to really miss it and it had been two days already ndichingopiwa ma kiss chete,,hanzi daddy wait and see what I have planned for you..APA nedumbu ndainzwa tsitsi shame kuzoona ava due hamheno....she finished eating her oranges and I began massaging her feet they were easily swelling up so I had to keep massaging them kuti ropa rifambe zvakanaka ....

" mami did you take your iron tablets .

" I hate those I haven't ..

I took the tablets and water and went to give her.

" let me skip for today chete.

" I'm not asking you to take them I'm telling you to take them.

" you are soo bossy lately I dont know why I'm marrying you,,,,,

" because you love me and I love you.

" is that a good enough reason....

" that's all that's needed baby,,,your love  
and my love.

She took the tablets and drank them...

"Lemme go and see your aunts and everyone else they must be wondering where I am..

" you have to rest sarah look at your feet.

" even if I sit they will still be like this...

She got up to leave and I decided to go with her,,most of the time she was sleeping anyway ,,I had already decided to get another PA,, a male one,,strictly by Sarah's orders ,,I had told her to find one for me and do the interview by herself,,and she did ,,luckly she picked a good one,,he was fast and good at his job so I left everything in his hands I didn't want to be disturbed during my wedding and honeymoon.

So we walked to aunts room,,we found it packed ,almost everyone was in there.shanny got off the chair and allowed Sarah to sit but she refused...

Sarah: I wanna sit on the floor.

Aunt M: muroora you will injure your back you need to relax your back..



Sarah: the chair makes my feet swell so I prefer sitting on the floor...

Aunt M: sit on the chair dear and put your feet on the stool,,,,this is your wedding we are here for you ,,you deserve to be pampered ..

So she sat on the chair and put her feet on the stool.I was just happy people

loved her,,besides she was just lovable.....

Aunt M: Josh urikutambudza mwana look at her shame did you get house help for her already....

Me: not yet she said she will do it when we return.

Aunt: you were supposed to have done it

already,,by the time you guys get back from the honeymoon anenge atowedzera weight and pregnancy will be already taking its toll on her,,you were supposed to have done interviews already...

Me: why dont you do that for us since we won't be around..

Aunt: not a problem but you will need

two of them if not three....

Chris: come on all that for what???

Aunt: you have no idea how difficult it is to handle babies right?????you can't have one helper for the kids and the house „one won't manage „imagine if the baby starts crying and you have to cleaning up„achipedza another one starts crying or they all start crying at the same time you won't even do

anything ...

Shanny: aunt is right....

Me: that's not a problem aunt,, get me two of them ,, if they dont manage I will get another one, I prefer my wife's cooking so andidi atadze kundibikira...

Rio: heheede ayas yaaa.

Chris: whaaat????

Rio: hapana its like he is showing off  
hake....

Aunty: if you get a good wife it will be  
easy to praise her „its like he is showing  
off yet not showing off but stating  
facts.and its good to eat your wife's

food mazuvano vanhu avasi vekutemba  
unoswera waisirwa mupfuhwira  
nevamwe.

When she mentioned that I started  
thinking about how Hilda had used  
mushonga on me,,sure people were  
never to be trusted ,,to think kuti 6 years  
ndaive murima, I started imagining kuti  
dai ndakamuroora ndiripapi,,ndaitozofa  
nechirwere futi,,but thanks to her  
because I never got married and through  
not getting married I met my soul

mate..I looked at her akagara hake relaxing and I felt so much joy in my heart ,,life had a way of changing things and I was happy things had changed for the better.my dad phoned to checked if all was well,,they were also following in the night and we had their room ready.anyway we stayed and chatted for a while having fun,,we even decided to play cards we played in teams but we lost to shanny and Chris,, they were good ,,,, we really had fun.



Chris: shanny I should take you for pizza  
we won....

Shanny: I might squander all of your  
money be careful what you wish for????

Chris: nyangwe ikapera yadyiwa newe I  
dont care...

Rio: huya udye yangu haipere .

Chris: ayas zvimwe zvinhu azvidi..

Rio: warwadziwa nechokwadi here.

Shanny: Chris my buddie let's go for pizza hedu I really wanna chop your money....

Chris: unoita uchidyawo ishoma toshaiwa mari yebus kudzokera kumba...

Shanny: ndoku cover hande.

Shanny was really trying to make Chris ease off „I couldn't understand what was going on with Rio or why he couldn't back off he was determined to mess us things between Shanny and Chris of which they were really getting along pretty well..I didn't like his character it seemed everything was a competition to

him..and as a family I didn't expect that from him,I wanted the wedding to get finished already so that I can take my wife home then everyone gets happy.anyway shanny and Chris left vari two „I took Rio on the side I really wanted to talk to him and clear off the air...

" Rio what's going on why are you and Chris at each others throats every second.

" I'm good man nothing is wrong just that Chris shows off too much..

" don't lie about all that ,is this still about shanny???

" if he managed to take my girl in high school why can't I take shanny from him  
????

" we are family dude we can't live on

grudges „you guys were kids then „dont tell me,,,you are still holding that against him,, besides he is not even still with that girl they broke up.

" why are you defending him sooo much??? Because he is your brother?? Saka tiri family papi if you are taking his side..

" I'm not taking his side but you must know that the other person involved is

my sister in-law shes a very nice girl who doesn't deserve be to be caught up in your little vendetta „I won't stand and watch you guys do that to her and besides I'm sure you can see that shanny likes Chris.... You have to accept it,,this is my wedding and I dont want any unnecessary drama let's be happy and enjoy,,this is not the right time or place to settle scores.

" whatever you say man but be it here or home I won't give up on shanny,besides settling scores ,I actually like shanny a

lot,,she might like him but they are not dating yet..

" and how do you know???

" doesn't matter man anyway ngaipere nyaya yacho we are not going to agree on anything let's just agree to disagree.



I wasn't getting anywhere with him,,I went back in and sat down with the rest of the guys...anyway we decided to go out drinking in the night,,only men,,Rio's suggestion ...vakadzi vakamboda kuramba but since there was a bit of tension between the guys we decided to just go and have fun after dinner.we went for dinner all of us ,,it was really nice everyone just there ,,the environment was nice ,,people kept staring at us ,,maybe because they could tell we were visitors. After dinner the women went back to the rooms and we stayed behind but we didn't stay in the hotel we went to a bar.it was pretty packed we sat 6 of us .....Rio Chris

myself and 3 other cousins... We  
ordered shots and washed down....

Chris: are we going to have a bachelor's  
party tomorrow???

Rio: we definitely need a bachelor's party.

Me: I dont know about that.

Chris: he's scared .

Rio: let's have a bachelor's party tonight .

Me: Noway

Rio: yes way.

Me: come on guy seriously????

They all just went crazy especially with the women around them,,they poured more and more shots and drank.there were some strippers in the club,,I dont know zvinongoita men when theres is naked women vanopengereka,,Rio got on to the stage and started dancing with a stripper akatozoita wekudhonzwa kubviswapo because it was not allowed ,,one girl went to dance for chris iyewo

nekusada kusarira he was all over her I was shy already,,my other cousins were busy on the other side ndanga ndasara ndega manje....I kept sipping on my booze ndaakutombotaura na bar tender who was really nice hake ainakidzwa nezvaiitwa with my other brothers..I was worried about my wife though,,after a while ndakazoona a half naked woman that came and hugged me from behind and kissed my cheek.I turned and looked at her and told her to kindly move but she didnt moved akabva atoenda right infront of me and started lap dancing ...

" 5 more sec in front of me and you will see what I will do too you.

" geez dude why soo cheeky.

" your piece of shit doesn't excite me get out of my face.

She walked away annoyed and I got back to my drinking,,, I was really getting drunk and it was late ,,I went to tell the boys that it was time to go home ,,ndakakikiritsana navo they didn't wanna leave.I managed to get them to leave and go back to the hotel,,chris aiita kufamba achidonha chaiko.....I got to my room and jumped into bed,,, I was wasted,,Sarah was already sleeping deep I didn't disturb her..

I woke up to Sarah shaking me in the morning APA I had a headache,,oh Sarah ,,she looked furious ,,she just showed me her phone and said.

Andrea Joshua Nattieli what the hell is this????...

I looked at her phone and there was a



photo of me and the striper giving me a lapdance ... She got up and threw the phone at me and walked out..

Oh nooooo

End of chapter 62.

Kaydie loves you all happy reading ...

[4/4, 00:08] +27 74 506 8107: Dream  
lover

Book now on sale do not share

Story by kaydie

0773812044

Final chapter

Shanny.

After the wedding ceremony we had an after party,, we danced the whole night I was feeling drunk ,,we drank like crazy the grown ups went to sleep earlier ndakasara ndopinza mucorner na Chris who couldn't keep his hands off me.

" chris you have to slow down kani.

" I want you my queen,,,urikuda ndiputike here shaa „ma goodies ako are making me horny „what else can a man do???

"I'm not ready shaa.

" so you telling me you wanna stay a virgin here???

" did I tell you that I'm a virgin???

" I know you are.

" I'm not ..

" so lemme do what I wanna do .

" just because I said I'm not a virgin  
doesn't mean I can let you do whatever  
you want with me..

" but you are my boo and I'm your boo  
shanny please hona.

He took my hand and put it on his you  
know,,it was soo hard ndakavhunduka  
when he made me touch it yaiita like  
chinhu chinofema.

" and you say you not a virgin  
wavhundukei.

" I just didnt know it was hard.

" thats how much you are turning me on and the skirt you are wearing,,why did you change into something short hanti you wanted me hard.

He put his hand inside my top and unhooked my bra I went so weak when he put his hands on my breast ...



" Chris

" yes babie

" ooooooh.

" you like that??

" aaaaaah

" tell me

"Ooooooh

Jeez I was burning,, my whole body was on fire..he lifted up my top,,he had me against the wall in the corner of a bar ,,his mouth on my nipples ,,I held on to the wall,,I was moaning so loud ,,I wanted him I knew it but I was scared.and again we were in a bar.I felt him put his hand in my undies,,he touched me there,,my legs were shaking,,

" my queen you are sooo wet ...

He tried putting his finger and I screamed.

" ouch that hurt.

" and you say you are not a virgin.

" I lied OK .

Ndakabva ndadzikisa top.

" fix my bra please.

He fixed it and carried on kissing me but I was now scared,, the bit of pain I had felt got me soo scared and he saw it...

" babie I won't be rough I promise.

" chris I don't wanna do it with just some random guy OK and its just been 3 weeks „I don't wanna regret this„after this then you pick someone else because you would have gotten what you wanted„you are just excited because I am a virgin chete and you wanna screw a virgin....

He looked at me then he walked away,, I

didn't know what I had said that was wrong ,,so I followed him and stopped him..he turned and looked at me,,I saw hurt in his eyes ....

" why did you walk away from me.

" your words hurt me shanny you never take me seriously nomatter how much I try,,I don't have such a good past I have soo many flows,,I haven't had lasting relationships,, i have hurt women ,,I was stupid but Shanny I'm in love with you,,you make me wanna be a better

man,,I won't always be the perfect  
guy,,and I can't hide saying I don't wanna  
have sex with you when I really wanna  
do it,,everytime always,,,, I wanna take  
your clothes off,,not that I'm  
disrespecting you but babie you are one  
hell of a sexy woman I wouldn't be a  
man if I wasnt turned on by you....all I  
want is a chance to be your man,, let me  
love you Shanny,, I know you are not a  
rushy person you like taking things slow  
,,,fine whatever you say ,,we can take it  
slow but I won't deny it,,I will be  
undressing you with my eyes everytime I  
look at you.

Ndakapererwa after he said all that,,,when someone gets soo honest with you kana anything to say you get stuck,,I started hearing sarah saying letting yourself have fun don't be too uptight but the truth is I was protecting my heart.

" Chris I'm scared of getting my heart broken,,,you can't hold that against me right,,I'm strong but my heart can be fragile too.



" for tonight let's just end this conversation Shanny.

He was confusing me really,,anyway we didn't talk about it anymore so I excused my self and went to my room,,he went to his,,I couldn't sleep so I went to take a shower ,,I sat on my bed in my nightie,,I drank more wine then slept,,I wanted to call sarah but I didn't wanna disturb her

honeymoon. I woke up very late I got shocked when mom knocked on my door saying it was time to go to the airport,, I hadn't done anything or packed anything so I told her I would follow the next day,, they couldn't wait so they left.... I got up and went to take a shower and ordered breakfast.... room service came and I ate I was still tired ,, I took off the nightie I was feeling hot ,, I was left with my bra and thong, I lay on the bed and slept.... I was hurt that Chris left without telling me I woke up after an hour feeling a little fresh,, I was facing the wall,, I turned to look the other side I almost fainted ,, Chris was sitting on the side of the bed....

"When did you get in here???"

" a while ago you left you door unlocked.

" I thought you were gone.

I then remembered I was naked ,I tried to reach out for my nightie....

" what's the point I have seen you already,,and why would I go without you when you are my better half.

" I thought you were mad at me..

He was staring into my eyes...

"I love you Shanny..

I almost melted that was his first time ever saying that,,I felt goosebumps I felt the urge to kiss him,,,I just grabbed my nightie but before I could put it on we was on me breathing heavy,,I didn't get the chance to say Chris wait his hands were unhooking my bra,,he threw it on the floor ,,he stared into my eyes ,,I could

see the hunger in them,,he attacked with a kiss,suddenly I was hungry tooo hungry for him,,I found my hands touching him,,I pulled off his T-shirt ,,our skin touched,,my breast were pressing on his chest,,I let out a moan,, I didnt want to leave him..he touched me like no man ever touched me before,,I won't lie I took off the shorts he was wearing,, I even shocked myself.I remembered sarah had said your body will act on its on,,surely my body was betraying me....

" Shanny.

" Chris.

" allow me to have you please.

He kissed me before I answered  
„maybe he thought I would say no but I  
was going to say yes.he pulled off my  
panty he touched my most sensitive and  
I found myself opening my legs

ndega,,he played with his hands there  
and I opened wider .

" chris please I can't breath.

" I will be your breath ,,let me be your  
servant ,,I will serve you my queen..you  
are sexy babie extremely sexy....



I was breathing like I couldn't breathe. He went between my legs,,, he playing with his tongue there, I tried getting up he pushed me back on the bed...

" Chris I love you....

He stopped and said ,,,,say it again..

" I love you yes I love you,,I really love you....

He came on top of me,,he was naked  
,,he put his you know right there ,,it felt  
good the way he was playing with it  
there I got lost in my on world,,only to be  
brought back by soo much pain as he  
tried getting in,,,I looked at him and tried  
pushing him off this time I couldnt  
scream anymore I was biting my lip  
ndichida kushinga but no

" Mira chris

" almost there Queen

" no Chris Mira mhani

I wanted to cry now „I felt tears in my eyes.he started sucking my nipples  
„,that felt sooo good I got lost again  
then again brought back by him pushing,,  
I punched him hard ..

" Shanny babie relax please

" you can't tell me to relax babie its sore please „chibva kani Chris we will try some other time,,,,,

" listen to me babie you have to relax okay it be over just now „relax your body it won't be sore.

He pushed one more time will all his energy I felt pain piercing through my

whole body I screamed and he held my mouth...I hit him with my hand...

" I hate you,,I hate you Chris how could you do this to me ,,I thought you loved me but you hurt me ,,I was trying to fight him off but then he held my hands so tight.

" I love you,,I love you shanny...

" nooo you don't.

" I do babie I'm sorry but it had to be sore ,,I'm sorry babie and thank you,,thank for this..

He tried kissing me I bit his lip and he groaned.but he didnt get angry he stayed in ,,he kept saying relax babie,,then I remembered sarah saying let him lead.so I tried relaxing.

" Shanny babie.

"Yaaa

" touch me please.

" I can't Chris.

" yes you can ,,please babie I need you

to touch me.

" nooo chris its sore

" trust me babie

I put my hands on him slowly and I was moving them slowly...

"Yes babie like that.



Slowly he started moving „I tensed , then he said relax,,he continued going in and out slowly,,,I tried focusing „his hands were caressing my nipples,, I closed my eyes.

" shanny babie I need you to feel me,,,feel my touch ,,feel my all....

His touch,,his touch was too good ,,I was back in the mood ,,it was starting to feel nice,,,i don't know what he was doing with his waist and riding me,,,ndakatanga kubatirira ,,the way his body was on me,,I felt pretty,,I felt sexy my body started moving on its on ,,I saw a smile on his face .

" yes babie just like that.

He was encouraging me shame.

We were now moving together trying to do what I saw aunt Mia doing,,I had picked up some notes.

" is it nice now ??? He asked

I nodded .

" do you want more????

" yes I want more but its still sore.

" it will get better.

He started sucking my nipples  
goodness I really opened my legs  
wide,,there was this feeling that was soo  
nice,,,,

" Chris babie.

"Yes.

" I love you.

" I thought you said you hated me.

" I'm sorry. I changed my mind this feels amazing.

" thats what I wanted you to feel all along.enjoy every bit of it babie.

His movements were doing wonders to my body a few min passed ,,a sudden rush of blood ,excitement.....

" Chris babie.

" yes.

" my body.

" what about it.

" it wants

" wants what.



"To scream.

" then scream.

" the things you are doing.

" yes

" don't stop Chris

" I won't

" more Chris „oh goodness help me

" I'm going to give you more and more.

He started moving faster I was holding  
him tighter I didnt know what was

happening

" I love you Chris .

" shanny my Queen you are coming, I feel you babie.

He rode me fast and I heard myself screaming „he was kissing me,,his face changed to fierce „he was pushing deeper and he was calling my name,,he was holding me tight „he started going

fast then suddenly groaned and collapsed on me.

Andrea

14 weeks later.

I was laying on the couch with my beautiful wife,,I won't lie living with her was quite an experience,, she made all the effort to please me,,she made me happy I could see I had been blessed surely,,she was heavily pregnant but she made all my meals,,she chose my clothes to wear and still she still rocked in bed....ndaizodei????

Anyway she got up,, she said she wanted to pee she had been doing it all morning,, I was worried she had been acting weird ans feeling pain here and there ,,her last appointment the doc had said she was left with a few days anywah she wanted to walk but she felt her back sore

I got up to help her.

" oh my goodness Andrea

" what baby???

" my water broke.

" huh??? Water broke where???

" don't be silly man I mean im getting into labour.

" whaaaat?? Are you serious what am I supposed to do??what did they say you should do or I should do..

She looked at me like I was stupid..

"Call my two mothers please.



" aaaah OK OK.

I called both of them and told them  
maiwe the panic manje „it was worse  
than me „I ran upstairs and came back  
down I had foggoten what I had gone  
there for.

" Andrea !!!!! She called out loud.

" YES MAAM.

" the bag Andrea the bag

" oh sorry OK,,

I ran upstairs to go get the bag well more like a suitcase for someone going abroad.

I called her gynae and he said bring her immediately.

Now she was pacing up and down.

"Babie!!!

" please shut up.

" but.

" I said shut up please.

She took water and she drank,,,she  
made tea and gave it to me..

" but I don't want tea sarah.

" how can you say that when you asked me to make you tea „what's wrong with you.

" let's go baby.

" go where.??

" your gynae said come.

She was acting like she was mad,,I put the bag in her car,,I had bought her a range rover like mine kuti tifanane as a wedding present..I held her hand ndikarohwa mbama apa excitement manje I could not wait,,I had waited too long I wanted to see my babies....she got in the car,,she kept closing and opening her window all the way... Soon as we got there her gynae took her inn ,,I was allowed to go in with her.

Doc: she needs the seizer right away ..

Me: okay.

He brought me some documents to sign then I signed ,,,,they injected so that she couldnt feel pain,,we waited a while then they started operating her...I actually went to sit next to her and started

talking to her as least she was nomore acting crazy...ndakatomboseka ,,we laughed for a while then we heard a cry of our first baby,,,they brought the baby to sarah and put the baby on her chest,,,watching my boy,,I couldn't help but shed a tear,,,,they took him away to go and get cleaned ,,then another one came I kept crying then the last one one.

Sarah: please tell me its a gal??



Doc: lol its another boy.

Sarah: come oooooon why couldnt I get a girl.

Me: I'm soooo proud of you my love 3 boys ka 1 here Sarah.

Sarah: I also wanted a girl Andrea.

She was teary again ...

Me: baby we will get girl next time,,

She wasnt happy she really wanted a  
girl

The babies were cleaned „the two  
mommies And the grand parents  
came„shanny and chris came „„they  
were all dying to see the babies... Sarah  
got cleaned up and was moved to  
another ward.....I couldn't stop smiling  
ndainzwa kuzvi bigger mhani...

We were all allowed to see her the ward  
was soo big taikwana the babies were  
brought in I hadnt noticed my babies  
were soooo identical ...

Mrs Nattieli: ndaiwe Sarah my baby  
zvawandizvarira Andrea again.

Moziva ndakabuda panze  
ndikambochema „I went back in surely  
sarah anga andizvara,,they looked  
identical to me..

Sarah: mom I couldn't get a girl..

Mrs Nattieli : Sarah ndookunonzi  
kutakura dzinza mwanangu.wabereka  
dzinza.

Everyone was fighting to hold the babies

....

Mr : Travis: so what are the babies names.

Me: the grandfather's should name the babys then sarah and I will name them after.

Mr N:we need another Andrea.

Mr T:I name one Armani

Chris: I can't miss this as the God father.  
I name the last one Adrian

Everyone loved the the names,,,,,Andrea  
Armani and Adrian.....

Sarah and I named them Jamie ,Jarome

and Jerald Nattieli.

I went to her and held her hands.

" now I'm compete,maitabasa mai vangu  
mandizvara.I love you.

" I love you too



End of chapter 65

Thank you to the dream lover  
supporters,,,your support has given me

confidence,, I feel like crying as if we are saying goodbye to each other,,this has been a journey writing my first book with all of you cheering for me....I know you guys wont be far to sangana Ku take me home,,I'm going to miss you though Ku dream lover and I hope we will be there together next season.....

I love you all,,soo much xoxoxoxoxo  
from Kaydie